



# *As Time Goes By*

The Long-Term Psychological  
Impact of either Regular  
Surveillance or Prophylactic  
Mastectomy in Women at Risk for  
Hereditary Breast Cancer

*Mariska den Heijer*

The study described in this thesis was supported by a grant from the Dutch Cancer Society (KWF EMC 2006-3468).

The studies presented in this thesis were performed at the Department of Clinical Genetics and the Department of Medical Psychology and Psychotherapy, Erasmus MC, Rotterdam, in close collaboration with the Departments of Medical and Surgical Oncology of the Daniel den Hoed Family Cancer Clinic, Erasmus MC, Rotterdam, The Netherlands.

This thesis was printed with the financial support of the Dutch Cancer Society, the Department of Clinical Genetics and the Department of Medical Psychology and Psychotherapy of the Erasmus MC, Rotterdam and the Erasmus University, Rotterdam, The Netherlands.

ISBN: 978-94-6169-242-9

Author: Mariska den Heijer

Layout and printing: Optima Grafische Communicatie, Rotterdam, The Netherlands

Copyright © Mariska den Heijer, 2012

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission from the author or from the copyright-owning journals of previously published chapters.

# **As Time Goes By:**

**The Long-Term Psychological Impact of either Regular Surveillance or Prophylactic Mastectomy in Women at Risk for Hereditary Breast Cancer**

## **Met het verstrijken van de tijd:**

De lange termijn psychologische impact van ofwel regelmatige controles of profylactische mastectomie bij vrouwen met een risico op erfelijke borstkanker

### **Proefschrift**

ter verkrijging van de graad van de doctor aan de  
Erasmus Universiteit Rotterdam  
op gezag van de  
rector magnificus  
Prof.dr. H.G. Schmidt

en volgens besluit van het College voor Promoties.

De openbare verdediging zal plaatsvinden op  
woensdag 13 juni 2012 om 11.30 uur

door

Mariska den Heijer  
geboren te Terneuzen



## **PROMOTIECOMMISSIE**

### **Promotor**

Prof.dr. A. Tibben

### **Overige leden**

Prof.dr. N. Hoogerbrugge

Prof.dr. H.J. de Koning

Dr. E.M.A. Bleiker

### **Copromotor**

Dr. C. Seynaeve





## CONTENTS

<b>Chapter 1</b>	General introduction	9
<b>Chapter 2</b>	The contribution of self-esteem and self-concept in psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer	27
<b>Chapter 3</b>	Psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer: the role of family communication and perceived social support	41
<b>Chapter 4</b>	The impact of social and personal resources on psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer	57
<b>Chapter 5</b>	Body image and psychological distress after prophylactic mastectomy and breast reconstruction in genetically predisposed women: a prospective long-term follow-up study	73
<b>Chapter 6</b>	Long-term psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer adhering to regular surveillance: a risk profile	85
<b>Chapter 7</b>	Distress in partners of high-risk women undergoing breast cancer surveillance	105
<b>Chapter 8</b>	Discussion	119
	Summary / Samenvatting	137
	Dankwoord	151
	Curriculum Vitae	155





# *Chapter 1*

*General Introduction*



## 1 INTRODUCTION

2  
3 Breast cancer is the most frequently diagnosed cancer and the leading cause of cancer  
4 death in women worldwide (1). In the Netherlands, approximately 13000 new breast  
5 cancer cases are diagnosed annually, mostly occurring in women older than 50 years.  
6 In total 12-13% (one in eight) of the women in the Netherlands will be diagnosed with  
7 breast cancer during lifetime, and population screening for breast cancer therefore is  
8 being offered to women as of 50 years of age. While the population risk of ovarian cancer  
9 is 1.5% in the Netherlands, population screening is not offered.

10 It is estimated that 5-10% of all cancer cases are due to a genetic predisposition (2).  
11 One of the first recognised entities was the clustering of breast and/or ovarian cancer in  
12 families. A strong family history of breast (and/or ovarian) cancer in combination with  
13 family members affected at a young age (below 50 years of age) may be suggestive of  
14 a cancer susceptibility gene in the family. As of the beginning of the nineteen nineties  
15 it became possible for women from families with clustering of breast (and/or ovarian)  
16 cancer cases to opt for genetic counselling and testing, and subsequently to receive a  
17 personal life time risk estimation. Depending on the risk estimation, decisions have to  
18 be made for either regular surveillance or prophylactic surgery. Both options are associ-  
19 ated with pros and cons regarding on the one hand anxiety that cancer might develop  
20 or be detected (at an advanced stage) during surveillance versus on the other hand  
21 irreversible consequences after preventive surgery of either breasts and/or ovaries,  
22 potentially affecting physical and psychological functioning. As of the beginning of the  
23 availability of genetic testing, it became clear that more data on the (dis)advantages of  
24 the different strategies was needed. More knowledge about the psychosocial conse-  
25 quences of adhering to regular surveillance as well as prophylactic mastectomy and/or  
26 salpingo-ovariectomy was essential, in order to adequately inform and support women  
27 considering these options.

28 In 1999, two studies were initiated at the Erasmus University Medical Centre-Daniel  
29 den Hoed Cancer Centre, Rotterdam, evaluating the short-term psychological adjust-  
30 ment of women either adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance or opting for  
31 prophylactic surgery of the breasts and/or ovaries/fallopian tubes (MRISC-B study and  
32 PREVOM-B study, respectively) encompassing a time period of 12 months (see Figure 1).  
33 Later on, it became clear that data on the long term also were needed, and therefore,  
34 a long-term follow-up study was initiated aiming to explore long-term psychological  
35 adjustment in both cohorts of women and to identify risk factors of maladjustment  
36 through time.

37  
38  
39

1           *'My mother died from breast cancer when she was 43 years of age. My grandmother*  
2           *and great-grandmother had also died from the disease, so my two sisters and I*  
3           *always felt that we were at high risk.'*  
4  
5

## 6   **1.1 HEREDITARY BREAST/OVARIAN CANCER** 7

8   A major breakthrough in the field of breast cancer and oncogenetics was the cloning of  
9   the BREast CANcer susceptibility genes BRCA1 and BRCA2 in 1994 and 1995, respectively  
10   (3-4). Since then, it became possible to perform genetic testing, and identify individuals  
11   carrying a mutation in one of these genes. Women identified with a mutation in BRCA1  
12   or BRCA2 have a cumulative life time risk (CLTR) for developing breast cancer of 43-  
13   87%. Most BRCA-associated breast cancers already occur before the age of 50 years  
14   (5-8), being younger than the age at which breast cancer population screening starts.  
15   Furthermore, it became clear that women with a BRCA1 or BRCA2 gene mutation have  
16   an increased lifetime risk for developing ovarian/fallopian tube cancer estimated to be  
17   40-62% and 15-20%, respectively, which is much higher than the population risk of 1,5%.  
18   The inheritance pattern of a mutation in BRCA1/2 is autosomal dominant, irrespective  
19   of gender, and consequently each child of a male or female mutation carrier has a 50%  
20   chance of inheriting the mutation.

21   Unfortunately, genetic testing for a BRCA1/2 mutation only identifies a mutation in  
22   approximately 15-20% of the families with breast/ovarian cancer clustering (2), leaving  
23   the great majority of such families unidentified (= non-BRCA1/2). Inherently, it is not  
24   possible for a woman from a non-BRCA1/2 family to be tested for a specific mutation,  
25   while the presence of a genetic predisposition in the family and the respective woman  
26   also can not be ruled out. Women from these families, therefore, remain at increased risk  
27   for breast cancer compared to the general population, which is being estimated using  
28   pedigree data and genetic epidemiological tables, such as the risk tables developed by  
29   Claus et al (9).  
30

## 31 32   **1.2 MANAGEMENT OPTIONS FOR WOMEN AT RISK FOR HEREDITARY BREAST** 33   **CANCER** 34

35   Different options may be discussed with an individual woman to manage her estimated  
36   increased risk for hereditary breast/ovarian cancer, consisting of either regular surveil-  
37   lance of the breasts and/or ovaries or prophylactic surgery of the breasts (prophylactic  
38   mastectomy, PM) and/or the ovaries/fallopian tubes (prophylactic salpingo-oophorec-  
39   tomy, PSO). Over time, guidelines regarding both surveillance strategies and prophy-

1 lactic surgeries for high-risk women have changed based on genetic testing techniques  
2 as well as progressing insights regarding the value of the respective surveillance and  
3 surgical options. As the scope of this thesis focuses on psychosocial aspects of the vari-  
4 ous procedures, only general information on the different risk management options is  
5 provided in the following paragraphs.

### 6 7 **1.2.1 Regular surveillance**

8 Regular surveillance of the breasts consisting of imaging examination(s), clinical breast  
9 examination (CBE), and breast self examination (BSE) aims to detect breast cancer at an as  
10 early stage as possible, but does not prevent breast cancer to develop, and therefore does  
11 not guarantee that breast cancer is detected before lymph node metastasis has occurred.

12 Research performed over the last decades in high-risk women and female BRCA  
13 mutation carriers, mostly being young women, has shown that mammography in this  
14 young group has a low sensitivity for detecting breast cancer, especially in BRCA1 muta-  
15 tion carriers. Furthermore, magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) of the breasts has been  
16 shown to be superior to mammography regarding the detection of breast tumours at  
17 an early (and prognostic favourable) stage (10-11) However, this comes at the expense  
18 of increased costs as well as false positive results, causing supplementary exams (and  
19 costs) and possibly increased anxiety for the respective woman.

20 The value of CBE by the physician at the clinic with respect to the early detection of  
21 breast cancer over and above mammography/MRI is thought to be limited (10, 12-13).  
22 However, the personal contact with the physician may benefit other purposes, for ex-  
23 ample enabling the update of the family history about the occurrence of breast and/or  
24 other cancers in relatives with potential consequences for additional genetic examina-  
25 tions and/or recommendations, discussing lifestyle factors, psychological support and  
26 identification of those individuals who may benefit from additional counselling and  
27 discuss new developments and studies.

28 The value of performing BSE remains a recurrent point of controversy, also for young  
29 high-risk women, and has led to various recommendations from key health organisa-  
30 tions. BSE is not proven to be effective in reducing breast cancer mortality for the gen-  
31 eral population, and there are no data hereon yet for the high-risk women. A possible  
32 benefit of performing BSE on a regular basis is that women become more familiar with  
33 the structure of their breast tissue, and therefore will be more likely to detect early  
34 changes within the breast. Possible disadvantages associated with BSE include anxiety  
35 related to the findings after performing BSE, resulting in more contacts at the clinic for  
36 additional exams.

37 In the recently updated Dutch "Breast Cancer" guidelines (2011) including the issue  
38 breast cancer screening for high-risk women outside of population screening, which  
39

1 has been elaborated by a multidisciplinary working party, the following surveillance  
2 schedules for several risk subgroups are recommended:

3  
4 *BRCA1/2 mutation carriers and 50% risk carriers:*

- 5 • annual imaging by MRI between 25-60 years
- 6 • annual imaging by mammography as of 30 years
- 7 • annual CBE as of 25 years

8  
9 *Women belonging to non-BRCA1/2 families with a CLTR between 30-50%:*

- 10 • annual imaging by mammography and CBE between 35-60 years
- 11 • participation in the population screening programme between 60-75 years

12  
13 *Women belonging to non-BRCA1/2 families with a CLTR 20-30%:*

- 14 • annual imaging by mammography through the general physician as of 40 years
- 15 • participation in the population screening programme as of 50 years of age

16  
17 At the moment, regular surveillance of the ovaries/fallopian tubes still includes annual  
18 gynecological examination, transvaginal ultrasound and estimation of serum CA125,  
19 beginning at the age of 35 years onwards. Over time, however, gynecological screening  
20 has not proven to be effective in early detection of ovarian/fallopian tube cancer (14-16).  
21 The visit at the gynecological outpatient clinic to date mainly focuses on information  
22 about the lack of benefit regarding gynecological surveillance. Current guidelines in the  
23 Netherlands therefore recommend prophylactic removal of the ovaries and fallopian  
24 tubes (prophylactic salpingo-oophorectomy) as of the age of 35-40 for BRCA1 mutation  
25 carriers and 40-45 years for BRCA2 mutation carriers, and on indication for respective  
26 women from non-BRCA1/2 families with verified ovarian cancer in relative(s).

27  
28 It is known that women at risk of developing hereditary breast cancer may experience  
29 elevated levels of psychological distress (17-20). Increased levels of breast cancer specific  
30 distress may be the consequence of having experienced the process of breast/ovarian  
31 cancer and/or death due to cancer in (close) relatives. Furthermore, women may worry  
32 about their own risk of developing breast/ovarian cancer. Given the rather large group  
33 of high-risk women being eligible for breast cancer surveillance outside of population  
34 screening, it is of clinical interest to identify at an early stage those women who may  
35 experience psychological problems during this programme.

### 36 37 **1.2.2 Prophylactic mastectomy (PM)**

38 Prophylactic mastectomy (PM) may be discussed as an alternative for breast cancer  
39 surveillance, and at the moment is the most effective method to reduce the life time

1 risk of breast cancer. This radical procedure, however, implies preventive removal of all  
2 fibroglandular breast tissue, theoretically including the nipples. As the women deciding  
3 for this strategy are mainly young (<50 years), most women also opt for (immediate)  
4 breast reconstruction (BR) (21). In view of the drastic procedure with major impact on a  
5 woman's femininity, PM is only discussed as an option with mutation carriers, whereby  
6 the respective woman needs to make her personal decision. In the Netherlands, PM  
7 is not discussed with women from non-BRCA mutation families, as the lifetime breast  
8 cancer risk for these women does not exceed 50%, and there is uncertainty regarding  
9 the genetic status. PM is highly effective in reducing the risk of breast cancer, being  
10 approximately 90% or higher (21-25). However, the decision for PM is irreversible and  
11 the intervention has major implications, including the loss of healthy breasts and nor-  
12 mal sensation (26), and the necessity to adapt to an altered body image being major as  
13 breasts are a crucial part of the woman's body. In addition, a substantial proportion of  
14 women opting for PM/BR experiences some form of complications following surgery  
15 and reconstruction, potentially leading to additional surgical intervention(s) and poor  
16 cosmetic outcomes (21, 27). Yet, psychological consequences must be considered such  
17 as the far-reaching impact on body image and sexual functioning. Balanced informa-  
18 tion regarding psychological outcomes is therefore eagerly needed, also to help in the  
19 counselling of women considering PM.

### 20 21 **1.2.3 Prophylactic salpingo-oophorectomy (PSO)**

22 Prophylactic (bilateral) salpingo-oophorectomy (PSO) is the most effective method for  
23 reducing the risk of ovarian/fallopian tube cancer, estimated to be as high as 80-95%,  
24 and implies the surgical removal of both ovaries and fallopian tubes (28-30). Adverse  
25 consequences of PSO include surgical complications and side effects associated with  
26 surgically induced early menopause, such as hot flashes, vaginal dryness, sexual dys-  
27 function, sleep disturbances, emotional problems and cognitive changes, which all  
28 can significantly affect quality of life (31). Hormone replacement therapy (HRT) may be  
29 effective in alleviating the vasomotor symptoms (e.g. hot flushes, sweats) (32), however,  
30 it is insufficiently clear whether the administration of HRT is without any harm regarding  
31 the breast cancer risk in unaffected women. Moreover, in women with a history of breast  
32 cancer HRT is contraindicated (33).

### 33 34 35 **1.3 PSYCHOLOGICAL IMPACT OF REGULAR SURVEILLANCE AND** 36 **PROPHYLACTIC SURGERY**

37  
38 The psychological consequences of either adhering to regular breast cancer surveil-  
39 lance or having undergone prophylactic surgery for breast/ovarian cancer have been

1 addressed in the context of the MRISC-B and PREVOM-B study, respectively, including  
2 high-risk women being seen at the family cancer clinic of the Erasmus University Medi-  
3 cal Center-Daniel den Hoed.

### 4 5 **1.3.1 Psychological impact of regular surveillance**

6 The MRISC-B study aimed to evaluate the short-term psychological consequences of  
7 being at risk for hereditary breast cancer and adhering to regular surveillance (n=357),  
8 encompassing a study period of one year. Several subgroups of women being more  
9 vulnerable for psychological distress were identified including: young women perform-  
10 ing excessive breast self-examination (BSE) (34), women overestimating their risk of  
11 developing breast cancer (35), and women with a sister affected with breast cancer  
12 (36). Importantly, it was also found that coping styles, representing cognitive and be-  
13 havioural efforts to deal with stressful encounters, mattered (37-38). Several styles of  
14 coping may be distinguished, and depending on the duration and controllability of the  
15 stressor effects can differ (39). Problem-focused coping styles (i.e. acting out to confront  
16 or avoid the stressor) may be of significant impact when the stressor can be controlled  
17 and solved in some fashion, while emotion-focused coping styles (i.e. efforts to regulate  
18 the emotions associated with the stressor) may be particularly adequate in regulating  
19 the emotions associated with an uncontrollable stressor. In the MRISC-B cohort it was  
20 observed that seeking social support, expressing emotions and having comforting  
21 thoughts were significantly associated with lower levels of psychological distress. On  
22 the other hand, women using passive coping (i.e. feeling overwhelmed by the problem,  
23 isolating oneself from others, and escaping into fantasies while facing problems) and  
24 palliative coping styles (reducing arousal by distracting oneself from the problem)  
25 experienced increased levels of distress (40).

26 In view of the MRISC-B findings on the impact of coping styles on the short term, it  
27 would be of interest to investigate whether the impact of these coping styles persists  
28 through time, as it has been suggested that the effects of coping styles may be different  
29 over time (39). Coping styles being beneficial in early phases of acute stress may be  
30 less adaptive in the long-term (41), and coping styles contributing to increased distress  
31 on the short-term may be adaptive on the long-term (42). As there are no data on the  
32 long-term psychological adjustment of high-risk women adhering to breast cancer  
33 surveillance to date, the impact of coping styles in this group remains to be investigated.

34 Finally, the threat of developing breast (and/or ovarian) cancer may also be distressing  
35 for partners. Yet little research has focused on the psychological adjustment of partners  
36 of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. Generally, the genetic testing process and,  
37 unfavourable test results in particular, may be distressing for some partners (43-46).  
38 Worries about the possibility that the partner will develop cancer and the risk for their  
39 children have indeed been found to be common concerns among partners (44). Of note,



1 the mentioned studies all focused on the adjustment of partners after the disclosure  
2 of genetic test results, while there are currently no published prospective data on psy-  
3 chological outcomes among partners beyond six months after the genetic test result  
4 disclosure (47).

### 5 6 **1.3.2 Psychosocial impact of prophylactic surgery**

7 The PREVOM-B study aimed to evaluate the psychological consequences of prophylac-  
8 tic surgery, especially prophylactic mastectomy (PM), on women at risk for hereditary  
9 breast/ovarian cancer, and consisted of a retrospective and a prospective part.

10 In the retrospective part, satisfaction with breast reconstruction (BR) after PM was  
11 explored in 114 women. It was found that 60% of the women were satisfied with the  
12 results (48). Dissatisfaction was reported more often by women who felt insufficiently  
13 informed prior to PM/BR, women who experienced complications after surgery and/or  
14 ongoing complaints, and women who reported that their breasts did not feel 'like their  
15 own' after PM/BR. Women who reported adverse changes in their sexual relationship  
16 (44%) were more likely to report that they did not feel sufficiently informed about the  
17 procedure and its possible consequences, that surgery had not met their expectations,  
18 and that they were experiencing ongoing complaints and limitations in their daily life.  
19 Furthermore, adverse changes in the sexual relationship were associated with decreased  
20 feelings of femininity and perception of the partner's negative view on the sexual at-  
21 tractiveness of his wife. These findings suggested that the impact of PM/BR on the body  
22 image and quality of the sexual relationship should not be underestimated.

23 In the prospective part, covering a study period of one year after surgery, levels and  
24 courses of distress in women opting for PM/BR (n=52) and/or PSO (n=26) were explored  
25 (49). Anxiety and cancer related distress were significantly reduced at 12 months after  
26 PM/BR, being in accordance with findings from other studies (50-52). No significant  
27 changes in distress levels were observed before and after PSO. Furthermore, examin-  
28 ing which factors were predictive of persistent increased distress at 6 and 12 months  
29 after prophylactic surgery, it was observed that high pre-surgery distress and being a  
30 mutation carrier were predictive for increased post-surgery distress, while coping by  
31 fostering comforting thoughts was predictive for decreased post-surgery distress (53).  
32 Finally, distress in partners (n=61) of high-risk women opting for prophylactic surgery  
33 also was examined (unpublished data). Intrusion gradually decreased over the first year  
34 after surgery, while there was no significant change in levels of avoidance, anxiety and  
35 depression. Factors associated with increased distress were fatherhood, high educa-  
36 tional level, and having a wife with a history of cancer or a BRCA1/2 mutation.

37 Inherent to the nature of prophylactic surgery, especially PM/BR, one may expect  
38 changes in body image after this type of surgery. To date, there are however only few  
39 data from prospective studies examining the effects of PM/BR on body image (54).

1 One prospective qualitative study by Hatcher et al. found no evidence for body image  
2 problems 18 months after PM (51), while in two other prospective studies a substantial  
3 proportion of the women reported body image problems after one year (50, 52). A possible  
4 explanation for the discordant findings may be that a follow-up period of one year  
5 is too short to capture the assimilation of reconstructed breasts into a woman's body  
6 image. In addition, various breast reconstruction techniques may take different periods  
7 of time affecting the outcomes at a given time point. To our knowledge, the only data on  
8 body image on the long term have been reported by van Oostrom et al, describing that  
9 BRCA1/2 mutation carriers (n=23, 19 having opted for PM) experienced decreased satisfaction  
10 with body image at 5 years of follow-up (55). Therefore, more prospective data  
11 is needed on the psychological adjustment to PM/BR, especially regarding body image,  
12 in a sufficiently large sample size and longer follow-up period. In addition, the factors  
13 that are predisposing for poor body image after PM/BR also remain to be investigated.

#### 14 15 16 **1.4 CURRENT AVAILABLE DATA AND FURTHER RESEARCH QUESTIONS** 17

18 Although the MRISC-B as well as the PREVOM-B studies identified several subgroups  
19 of women being more vulnerable for psychological distress, both studies, however,  
20 were limited by the short study period covering approximately 12 months, which is too  
21 short to draw definite conclusions. Unfortunately, prospective studies on the long-term  
22 psychological adjustment of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer are scarce,  
23 and results are inconsistent. One study conducted at our institute by van Oostrom et  
24 al. examined long-term psychological distress in high-risk women (n= 65) 5 years after  
25 genetic testing, and described that women reported an increase in anxiety and depression  
26 from one to 5 years follow-up (55). Reichelt et al. did not observe an increase in  
27 psychological distress at 18 months after the result of genetic testing in 68 unaffected  
28 BRCA1 mutation carriers (56).

29 Regarding the data on predictive factors for distress on the long term, Van Oostrom  
30 et al. found that women who experienced increased distress at 5 year follow-up were  
31 more likely to experience increased distress at baseline, to have children under the age  
32 of 15 years and to have lost a family member to breast/ovarian cancer. In addition, an  
33 open communication style within the family proved to be predictive of decreased psychological  
34 distress (55). Reichelt et al. also found that pre-test distress was the strongest  
35 predictor of distress at follow-up (56). Moreover, in an American study by Koehly et al.  
36 in high-risk women (n=65) it was suggested that social support is associated with long-  
37 term adjustment (57). Furthermore, Reichelt et al. observed that neuroticism contributed  
38 to distress, suggesting that personal resources may play a role in the psychological  
39 adjustment to being at risk for hereditary breast cancer.

1 Also, knowledge about an increased risk for hereditary breast cancer has the potential  
2 to impact on an individual's self-concept, including domains of self-perception of future  
3 health, self-worth, body image and identity (58-59). To date, research data on altered  
4 self-concept related to being at risk for hereditary breast cancer is limited. A recent  
5 report of the development an instrument designed to measure self-concept in BRCA1/2  
6 mutation carriers addressed the specific impacts of being at risk for hereditary cancer  
7 on self-concept (60). Negative impacts on self-concept included a woman experiencing  
8 being 'stigmatized', 'labelled', 'different from others', and 'vulnerable'. However, feelings  
9 of mastery, resulting in increased hope for the future were observed to have a positive  
10 impact on the self-concept (60). Yet, in view of the small sample sizes included in the  
11 few available studies, the role of social resources to the psychological adjustment of  
12 being at risk for hereditary breast cancer certainly needs further investigation. Also, it  
13 is insufficiently known how changes in the particular self-concept aspects influence  
14 psychological adjustment in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer.  
15

16 In conclusion, while both the MRISC-B and the PREVOM-B study provided very rel-  
17 evant information on some aspects of psychological adjustment on the short term to  
18 either breast cancer surveillance of prophylactic mastectomy, several issues remained  
19 unanswered. Also, over time it became clear that data on the long-term adjustment  
20 was needed. Therefore, a follow-up study including both the MRISC-B and PREVOM-B  
21 cohorts was conducted at our institution, which is further addressed in Paragraph 1.5.  
22  
23

## 24 **1.5 THIS THESIS**

### 25 **1.5.1 Aims and research questions**

26 This follow-up study was set up as a longitudinal observational study on the long-term  
27 psychological adjustment to either regular breast cancer surveillance or prophylactic  
28 mastectomy in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer, and aimed to identify risk  
29 factors for maladjustment through time.  
30

31 In the first part of this thesis (Chapters 2-4) we focused on the total group of women  
32 being at risk for hereditary breast cancer, and explored several characteristics potentially  
33 contributing to psychological adjustment. The research questions addressed were:  
34

- 35 • What is the role of self-esteem and self-concept on the level of psychological dis-  
36 stress? (*Chapter 2*)
- 37 • What is the role of family communication and perceived social support with respect  
38 to the level of psychological distress? (*Chapter 3*)  
39

- 1 • What is the relative contribution of social and personal resources in the level of  
2 psychological distress? (*Chapter 4*)

3  
4 In the second part of this thesis, we explored long-term psychological adjustment to  
5 either having undergone prophylactic mastectomy or adhering to regular breast cancer  
6 surveillance (Chapters 5-6). Furthermore, we examined psychological adjustment in  
7 partners of high-risk women adhering to regular surveillance (Chapter 7).

8  
9 The explored research questions concerned:

- 10 • What is the course of long term psychological distress and body image in high-risk  
11 women opting for prophylactic mastectomy, and what are predictors of long-term  
12 body image? (*Chapter 5*)
- 13 • What are the levels of long-term psychological distress in women adhering to regu-  
14 lar surveillance, and which women are vulnerable for psychological distress through  
15 time? (*Chapter 6*)
- 16 • What are the levels of psychological distress in partners of high-risk women around  
17 the breast cancer surveillance appointment at the clinic, and which characteristics  
18 contribute to distress of partners? (*Chapter 7*)

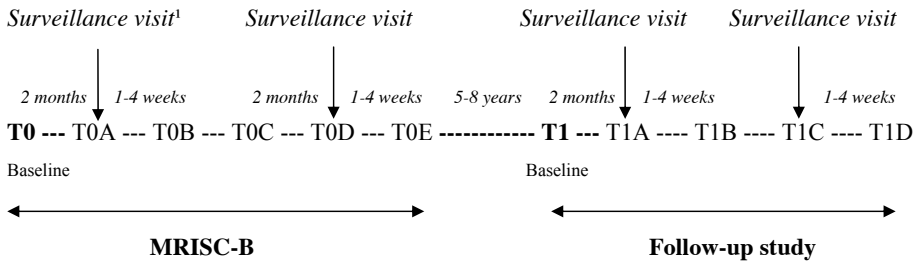
## 19 20 **1.5.2 Study procedures**

21 Between 1999 and 2003, women at risk for hereditary breast/ovarian cancer adhering to  
22 breast cancer surveillance at the family cancer clinic of our institution were included in  
23 the MRISC-B study (n=357), addressing the psychological consequences of breast cancer  
24 surveillance over a period of 12 months, while women opting for either prophylactic  
25 mastectomy and/or salpingo-ovariectomy were included in the PREVOM-B study (n=  
26 78) addressing the psychological consequences of prophylactic surgery over a period of  
27 12 months. Detailed information on both studies has been described previously (19, 34,  
28 49). In summary, the assessment points at which data collection has been performed in  
29 the context of both studies are shown in Figure 1.

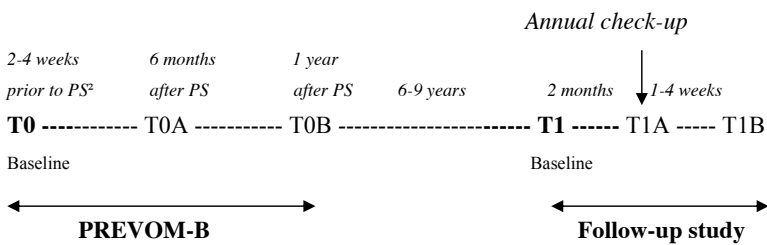
30 In 2007, a follow-up study was initiated aiming to investigate the long-term psy-  
31 chological impact (i.e. between 5 and 9 years since enrollment in the MRISC-B and  
32 PREVOM-B studies) of either breast cancer surveillance or prophylactic surgery. Women  
33 were eligible if they had participated in the MRISC-B or PREVOM-B study, and still were  
34 under surveillance at the family cancer clinic of the Erasmus MC-Daniel den Hoed Cancer  
35 Centre. Women who had developed breast or ovarian cancer since enrollment in either  
36 study were not eligible for the follow-up study. Eligible women were sent an informa-  
37 tion letter regarding the follow-up study along with an informed consent form and a  
38 stamped envelope. All women had sufficient understanding of the Dutch language to  
39 fill in the questionnaires, and again gave informed consent. Approval was obtained from

**Figure 1.** Schematic representations of the study design

**A. Surveillance group**



**B. Mastectomy group**



<sup>1</sup> Biannual surveillance visit

<sup>2</sup> Prophylactic surgery

the Medical Ethical Committee of the Erasmus Medical Center in Rotterdam. Assessment moments of the follow-up study are shown in Figure 1.

Data collection for the short term as well as the long term follow-up study was done by means of questionnaires at the respective assessment moments (Figure 1). Psychological adjustment was defined in terms of general distress (HADS) and breast cancer specific distress (IES). In the PM group, body image was added as a measure for psychological adjustment. Psychological adjustment measurements were completed at all assessment moments. The following predictive variables were included in the analyses performed: coping styles (UCL), family communication, social support, self-esteem, self-concept, breast self-examination frequency, breast cancer risk perception and the presence of relatives affected with breast cancer. The questionnaire contents and their psychometric properties are described in more detail in the following chapters.

## 1 REFERENCES

- 2 1. Jemal A, Bray F, Center MM, Ferlay J, Ward E, Forman D. Global cancer statistics. *CA Cancer J Clin* 2011.
- 3 2. Lux MP, Fasching PA, Beckmann MW. Hereditary breast and ovarian cancer: review and future perspectives. *J Mol Med* 2006;84:16-28.
- 4 3. Miki Y, Swensen J, Shattuck-Eidens D, Futreal PA, Harshman K, Tavtigian S, et al. A strong candidate for the breast and ovarian susceptibility gene BRCA1. *Science* 1994;266:66-71.
- 5 4. Wooster R, Bignell G, Lancaster J, Swift S, Seal S, Mangion J, et al. Identification of the breast cancer susceptibility gene BRCA2. *Nature* 1995;378:789-792.
- 6 5. Antoniou A, Pharoah PD, Narod S, Risch HA, Eyfjord JE, Hopper JL, et al. Average risks of breast and ovarian cancer associated with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations detected in case series unselected for family history: a combined analysis of 22 studies. *Am J Hum Genet* 2003;72(5):1117-1130.
- 7 6. Ford D, Easton DF, Stratton M, Narod S, Goldgar D, Devilee P, et al. Genetic heterogeneity and penetrance analysis of the BRCA1 and BRCA2 genes in breast cancer families. *Am J Hum Genet* 1998;62(3):676-689.
- 8 7. Georgiou I, Fatouros M, Arampatzis I, Batsis H, Briasoulis E, Paraskevidis E, et al. Evaluating cancer risks in BRCA mutation carriers. *Gastric Breast Cancer* 2003;2:45-51.
- 9 8. King MC, Marks JH, Mandell JB. Breast and ovarian cancer risks due to inherited mutations in BRCA1 and BRCA2. *Science* 2003;302:643-646.
- 10 9. Claus EB, Risch N, Thompson WD. Autosomal dominant inheritance of early-onset breast cancer. Implications for risk prediction. *Cancer* 1994;73(3):643-51.
- 11 10. Kriege M, Brekelmans CT, Boetes C, Besnard PE, Zonderland HM, Obdeijn IM, et al. Efficacy of MRI and mammography for breast-cancer screening in women with a familial or genetic predisposition. *N Engl J Med* 2004;351(5):427-37.
- 12 11. Rijnsburger AJ, Obdeijn IM, Kaas R, Tilanus-Linthorst MM, Boetes C, Loo CE, et al. BRCA1-associated breast cancers present differently from BRCA2-associated and familial cases: long-term follow-up of the Dutch MRISC Screening Study. *J Clin Oncol* 2010;28(36):5265-73.
- 13 12. Kuhl C, Weigel S, Schrading S, Arand B, Bieling H, König R, et al. Prospective multicenter cohort study to refine management recommendations for women at elevated familial risk of breast cancer: the EVA trial. *J Clin Oncol* 2010;28(9):1450-7.
- 14 13. Warner E, Plewes DB, Hill KA, Causer PA, Zubovits JT, Jong RA, et al. Surveillance of BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutation carriers with magnetic resonance imaging, ultrasound, mammography, and clinical breast examination. *JAMA* 2004;292(11):1317-25.
- 15 14. Evans DG, Gaarenstroom KN, Stirling D, Shenton A, Maehle L, Dorum A, et al. Screening for familial ovarian cancer: poor survival of BRCA1/2 related cancers. *J Med Genet* 2009;46(9):593-7.
- 16 15. Hermesen BB, Olivier RI, Verheijen RH, van Beurden M, de Hullu JA, Massuger LF, et al. No efficacy of annual gynaecological screening in BRCA1/2 mutation carriers; an observational follow-up study. *Br J Cancer* 2007;96(9):1335-42.
- 17 16. Meeuwissen PA, Seynaeve C, Brekelmans CT, Meijers-Heijboer HJ, Klijn JG, Burger CW. Outcome of surveillance and prophylactic salpingo-oophorectomy in asymptomatic women at high risk for ovarian cancer. *Gynecol Oncol* 2005;97(2):476-82.
- 18 17. Schwartz M, Peshkin B, Hughes C, Main D, Isaacs C, Lerman C. Impact of BRCA1/BRCA2 mutation testing on psychological distress in a clinic-based sample. *J Clin Oncol* 2002;20(2):514-520.
- 19 18. Valdimarsdottir HB, Bovbjerg DH, Kash K, Holland JC, Osborne MP, Miller GM. Psychological distress in women with a familial risk of breast cancer. *Psycho-Oncology* 1995;4(2):133-141.
- 20
- 21
- 22
- 23
- 24
- 25
- 26
- 27
- 28
- 29
- 30
- 31
- 32
- 33
- 34
- 35
- 36
- 37
- 38
- 39

19. van Dooren S, Seynaeve C, Rijnsburger AJ, Duivenvoorden HJ, Essink-Bot ML, Tilanus-Linthorst MM, et al. Exploring the course of psychological distress around two successive control visits in women at hereditary risk of breast cancer. *Eur J Cancer* 2005;41(10):1416-25.
20. Zakowski S, Valdimarsdottir HB, Bovbjerg DH, Borgen P, Holland J, Kash K, et al. Predictors of intrusive thoughts and avoidance in women with family histories of breast cancer. *Ann Behav Med* 1997;19(4):362-369.
21. Heemskerk-Gerritsen BA, Brekelmans CT, Menke-Pluymers MB, van Geel AN, Tilanus-Linthorst MM, Bartels CC, et al. Prophylactic mastectomy in BRCA1/2 mutation carriers and women at risk of hereditary breast cancer: long-term experiences at the Rotterdam Family Cancer Clinic. *Ann Surg Oncol* 2007;14(12):3335-44.
22. Hartmann LC, Schaid DJ, Woods JE, Crotty TP, Myers JL, Arnold PG, et al. Efficacy of bilateral prophylactic mastectomy in women with a family history of breast cancer. *N Engl J Med* 1999;340(2):77-84.
23. Hartmann LC, Sellers TA, Schaid DJ, Frank TS, Soderberg CL, Sitta DL, et al. Efficacy of bilateral prophylactic mastectomy in BRCA1 and BRCA2 gene mutation carriers. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 2001;93(21):1633-7.
24. Meijers-Heijboer H, van Geel B, van Putten WL, Henzen-Logmans SC, Seynaeve C, Menke-Pluymers MB, et al. Breast cancer after prophylactic bilateral mastectomy in women with a BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutation. *N Engl J Med* 2001;345(3):159-64.
25. Rebbeck TR, Friebel T, Lynch HT, Neuhausen SL, van't Veer L, Garber JE, et al. Bilateral prophylactic mastectomy reduces breast cancer risk in BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutation carriers: the PROSE Study Group. *J Clin Oncol* 2004;22(6):1055-62.
26. Zion SM, Slezak JM, Sellers TA, Woods JE, Arnold PG, Petty PM, et al. Reoperations after prophylactic mastectomy with or without implant reconstruction. *Cancer* 2003;98(10):2152-60.
27. Van Geel AN, Contant CM, Wai RT, Schmitz PI, Eggermont AM, Menke-Pluymers MM. Mastectomy by inverted drip incision and immediate reconstruction: data from 510 cases. *Ann Surg Oncol* 2003;10(4):389-95.
28. Kauff ND, Satagopan JM, Robson ME, Scheuer L, Hensley M, Hudis CA, et al. Risk-reducing salpingo-oophorectomy in women with a BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutation. *N Engl J Med* 2002;346(21):1609-15.
29. Rebbeck TR, Kauff ND, Domchek SM. Meta-analysis of risk reduction estimates associated with risk-reducing salpingo-oophorectomy in BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutation carriers. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 2009;101(2):80-7.
30. Rebbeck TR, Lynch HT, Neuhausen SL, Narod SA, Van't Veer L, Garber JE, et al. Prophylactic oophorectomy in carriers of BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations. *N Engl J Med* 2002;346(21):1616-22.
31. Elit L, Esplen MJ, Butler K, Narod S. Quality of life and psychosexual adjustment after prophylactic oophorectomy for a family history of ovarian cancer. *Fam Cancer* 2001;1(3-4):149-56.
32. Madalinska JB, van Beurden M, Bleiker EM, Valdimarsdottir HB, Hollenstein J, Massuger LF, et al. The impact of hormone replacement therapy on menopausal symptoms in younger high-risk women after prophylactic salpingo-oophorectomy. *J Clin Oncol* 2006;24(22):3576-82.
33. Holmberg L, Anderson H. HABITS (hormonal replacement therapy after breast cancer--is it safe?), a randomised comparison: trial stopped. *Lancet* 2004;363(9407):453-5.
34. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, Kriege M, Duivenvoorden HJ, Bartels CCM, et al. Psychological distress and breast self-examination frequency in women at increased risk for hereditary or familial breast cancer. *Community Genet* 2003;6:235-241.

- 1 35. van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, Duivenvoorden HJ, Essink-Bot ML, Tilanus-Linthorst  
2 MM, et al. Psychological distress in women at increased risk for breast cancer: the role of risk  
3 perception. *Eur J Cancer* 2004;40(14):2056-63.
- 4 36. Van Dooren S, Seynaeve C, Rijnsburger AJ, Essink-Bot M, Bartels CCM, Klijn JGM, et al. The impact  
5 of having relatives affected with breast cancer on psychological distress in women at increased  
6 risk for hereditary breast cancer *Breast Cancer Res Tr* 2005;89(1):75-80.
- 7 37. Folkman S, Lazarus RS. An analysis of coping in a middle-aged community sample. *J Health Soc  
8 Behav* 1980;21(3):219-39.
- 9 38. Lazarus RS, Folkman S. Stress, appraisal and coping. New York: Springer; 1984.
- 10 39. Schreurs PJG, van de Willige G, Brosschot JF, Tellegen B, G.M.H. G. De Utrechtse Coping Lijst:  
11 UCL. Omgaan met problemen en gebeurtenissen. Herziene Handleiding 1993. Lisse: Swets Test  
12 Services; 1993.
- 13 40. Pieterse K, Van Dooren S, Seynaeve C, Bartels CCM, Rijnsburger AJ, De Koning HJ, et al. Passive  
14 coping and psychological distress in women adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance.  
15 *Psycho-Oncology* 2007;16:851-858.
- 16 41. Norberg AL, Lindblad F, Boman KK. Coping strategies in parents of children with cancer. *Soc Sci  
17 Med* 2005;60(5):965-75.
- 18 42. van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Duivenvoorden HJ, Brocker-Vriends AH, van Asperen CJ,  
19 Sijmons RH, et al. A prospective study of the impact of genetic susceptibility testing for BRCA1/2  
20 or HNPCC on family relationships. *Psychooncology* 2007;16(4):320-8.
- 21 43. Lodder LN, Frets PG, Trijsburg RW, Meijers-Heijboer EJ, Klijn JGM, Duivenvoorden HJ, et al. Psy-  
22 chological impact of receiving a BRCA1/BRCA2 test result. *American Journal of Medical Genetics*  
23 2001;98:15-24.
- 24 44. Metcalfe KA, Liede A, Trinkaus M, Hanna D, Narod SA. Evaluation of the needs of spouses of female  
25 carriers of mutation in BRCA1 and BRCA2. *Clinical Genetics* 2002;62:464-469.
- 26 45. Mireskandari S, Meiser B, Sherman K, Warner BJ, Andrews L, Tucker KM. Evaluation of the needs  
27 and concerns of partners of women at high risk of developing breast/ovarian cancer. *Psycho-  
28 Oncology* 2006;15:96-108.
- 29 46. Mireskandari S, Sherman K, Meiser B, Taylor AJ, Gleeson M, Andrews L, et al. Psychological adjust-  
30 ment among partners of women at high risk of developing breast/ovarian cancer. *Genetics in  
31 Medicine* 2007;9(5):311-320.
- 32 47. Sherman K, Kasparian N, Mireskandari S. Psychological adjustment among male partners in  
33 response to women's breast/ovarian cancer risk: a theoretical review of the literature. *Psycho-  
34 Oncology* 2009;2009.
- 35 48. Bresser PJ, Seynaeve C, Van Gool AR, Brekelmans CT, Meijers-Heijboer H, van Geel AN, et al.  
36 Satisfaction with prophylactic mastectomy and breast reconstruction in genetically predisposed  
37 women. *Plast Reconstr Surg* 2006;117(6):1675-82; discussion 1683-4.
- 38 49. Bresser PJ, Seynaeve C, Van Gool AR, Niermeijer MF, Duivenvoorden HJ, van Dooren S, et al. The  
39 course of distress in women at increased risk of breast and ovarian cancer due to an (identified)  
genetic susceptibility who opt for prophylactic mastectomy and/or salpingo-oophorectomy. *Eur  
J Cancer* 2007;43(1):95-103.
50. Brandberg Y, Sandelin K, Erikson S, Jurell G, Liljegren A, Lindblom A, et al. Psychological reactions,  
quality of life, and body image after bilateral prophylactic mastectomy in women at high risk for  
breast cancer: a prospective 1-year follow-up study. *J Clin Oncol* 2008;26(24):3943-9.
51. Hatcher MB, Fallowfield L, A'Hern R. The psychosocial impact of bilateral prophylactic mastectomy:  
prospective study using questionnaires and semistructured interviews. *BMJ* 2001;322(7278):76.



- 1 52. Lodder LN, Frets PG, Trijsburg RW, Meijers-Heijboer EJ, Klijn JG, Seynaeve C, et al. One year follow-  
2 up of women opting for presymptomatic testing for BRCA1 and BRCA2: emotional impact of the  
3 test outcome and decisions on risk management (surveillance or prophylactic surgery). *Breast*  
4 *Cancer Res Treat* 2002;73(2):97-112.
- 5 53. Bresser PJ, Van Gool AR, Seynaeve C, Duivenvoorden HJ, Niermeijer MF, van Geel AN, et al. Who is  
6 prone to high levels of distress after prophylactic mastectomy and/or salpingo-ovariectomy? *Ann*  
7 *Oncol* 2007;18(10):1641-5.
- 8 54. McGaughey A. Body image after bilateral prophylactic mastectomy: an integrative literature  
9 review. *J Midwifery Womens Health* 2006;51(6):e45-9.
- 10 55. van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Lodder LN, Duivenvoorden HJ, van Gool AR, Seynaeve C, et  
11 al. Long-term psychological impact of carrying a BRCA1/2 mutation and prophylactic surgery: a  
12 5-year follow-up study. *J Clin Oncol* 2003;21(20):3867-74.
- 13 56. Reichelt JG, Heimdal K, Moller P, Dahl AA. BRCA1 testing with definitive results: a prospective  
14 study of psychological distress in a large clinic-based sample. *Fam Cancer* 2004;3(1):21-8.
- 15 57. Koehly LM, Peters JA, Kuhn N, Hoskins L, Letocha A, Kenen R, et al. Sisters in hereditary breast  
16 and ovarian cancer families: communal coping, social integration, and psychological well-being.  
17 *Psycho-Oncology* 2008;17:812-821.
- 18 58. McConkie-Rosell A, DeVillis BJ. Threat to parental role: a possible mechanism of altered self-  
19 concept related to carrier knowledge. *J Genet Couns* 2000;9(4):285-302.
- 20 59. Stein KF. Schema model of the self-concept. *Image J Nurs Sch* 1995;27(3):187-93.
- 21 60. Esplen MJ, Stuckless N, Hunter J, Liede A, Metcalfe K, Glendon G, et al. The BRCA self-concept  
22 scale: a new instrument to measure self-concept in BRCA1/2 mutation carriers. *Psycho-Oncology*  
23 2009;18(11):1216-1229.
- 24
- 25
- 26
- 27
- 28
- 29
- 30
- 31
- 32
- 33
- 34
- 35
- 36
- 37
- 38
- 39



# *Chapter 2*

*The contribution of self-esteem and self-concept in psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer*

M. den Heijer, C. Seynaeve, K. Vanheusden, H.J. Duivenvoorden, J. Vos,  
C.C.M. Bartels, M.B.E. Menke-Pluijmers, A. Tibben

*Psycho-Oncology, 2011; 20(11):1170-1175.*

## 1 ABSTRACT

2  
3 **Background:** Clarification of the role of several aspects of self-concept regarding  
4 psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer will help to target  
5 counseling and psychosocial interventions more appropriately. In the current study, we  
6 aimed (1) to examine the role of general self-esteem and specific aspects of self-concept  
7 (i.e. stigma, vulnerability, and mastery) in psychological distress in women at risk for he-  
8 reditary breast cancer, and (2) to compare the relative importance of these self-concept  
9 aspects in psychological distress in women with low versus high self-esteem.

10  
11 **Methods:** General and breast cancer specific distress, self-esteem, self-concept and  
12 demographics were assessed in 246 women being at risk for hereditary breast cancer,  
13 who opted either for regular breast surveillance or prophylactic surgery.

14  
15 **Results:** In the total study group, self-esteem was negatively associated with general  
16 distress. Furthermore, feeling stigmatized was strongly associated with more breast can-  
17 cer specific distress, and to a lesser degree with general distress. In women with low-self  
18 esteem, feelings of stigmatization were strongly associated with higher levels of both  
19 breast cancer specific and general distress, while a sense of mastery was associated with  
20 less general distress. For women with high self-esteem, feelings of both stigmatization  
21 and vulnerability were associated with more breast cancer specific distress, whereas  
22 there were no significant associations with general distress.

23  
24 **Discussion:** Psychosocial interventions or support groups for women at risk for heredi-  
25 tary breast cancer should focus on self-esteem and feelings of stigmatization and isola-  
26 tion, and consequently tailor the interventions on specific items for respective women.

27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39

## 1 INTRODUCTION

2  
3 Women identified with a mutation in BRCA1/2 have a significantly increased cumulative  
4 lifetime risk (i.e. up to the age of 70 years) for breast cancer of 40-85%, and for ovar-  
5 ian cancer of 11-65% (1-4). Women from families with a family history of breast cancer,  
6 but without an as yet identified BRCA1/2 mutation, are also at increased risk for breast  
7 cancer and in general are offered regular breast cancer surveillance. Although the initial  
8 short-term response to being at risk for breast cancer may include elevated levels of  
9 distress, the majority of women adjust well over time (5-7). Nevertheless, a subgroup  
10 of women may be at risk for experiencing elevated levels of psychological distress over  
11 time (8). Understanding positive adjustment to being at risk for hereditary breast cancer  
12 is an important aspect of research aiming at enhancing well-being for these women.

13 Psychological resources may play a crucial role in the adjustment to stressful life-  
14 events, as resources may buffer the negative impact of such an event (9). Self-esteem,  
15 for example, is strongly associated with psychological functioning, and has been shown  
16 to be associated with lower levels of depression and higher levels of well-being in cancer  
17 patients (10). Within current models of self-concept, self-esteem is considered as the  
18 generalized evaluation of the self, and is only one of the dimensions of the collection  
19 of cognitive representations included in the self-concept (11). Therefore, general self-  
20 esteem may not be the only aspect of self-concept which is relevant for well-being  
21 (12). With the increased emphasis on the multi-dimensionality of self-concept (13, 14),  
22 it is important that research addresses the specific aspects of self-concept being most  
23 vulnerable in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer.

24 Knowing that one is at increased risk for hereditary breast cancer may impact on an  
25 individual's self-concept (15). Currently, research data about alterations in self-concept  
26 related to being at risk for hereditary breast cancer is limited. Recently, the specific im-  
27 pact of being at risk for breast cancer on self-concept was addressed by Esplen et al.(16),  
28 reporting on the development of an instrument to measure self-concept in BRCA1/2  
29 mutation carriers. Items having a negative impact on self-concept included a person  
30 feeling stigmatized, labelled, different from others and vulnerable. However, other  
31 items were observed to have a positive impact, such as feelings of mastery, resulting  
32 in increased hope for the future (16). These altered self-perceptions may play a role in  
33 psychological distress.

34 To date, there are no data available on how changes in these particular self-concept  
35 aspects influence psychological adjustment in women at risk for hereditary breast  
36 cancer. Clarification of the specific aspects of self-concept involved in the experience  
37 of psychological distress will help to target appropriate counselling and psychosocial  
38 interventions. Therefore, the current study focussed on the role of both general self-  
39 esteem and specific aspects of self-concept, as it has been reported that these constructs

1 are neither equivalent, nor interchangeable, and that the relative importance should be  
2 compared (14). However, it has been reported that general self-esteem is relatively stable  
3 over time and that it is difficult to significantly improve self-esteem (17, 18). Therefore,  
4 targeting aspects of self-concept specifically related to the risk of developing hereditary  
5 breast cancer may be more effective. In this respect, it is of clinical relevance to identify  
6 aspects of self-concept that are important for the adjustment of women with low versus  
7 high self-esteem.

8 The objectives of the current study were (1) to examine the role of general self-esteem  
9 and specific aspects of self-concept in psychological distress in women at risk for he-  
10 reditary breast cancer, and (2) to compare the relative importance of these self-concept  
11 aspects in psychological distress in women with low versus high self-esteem.

## 14 MATERIAL AND METHODS

### 16 Participants

17 Between 1999 and 2003, women at risk for hereditary breast cancer were included in  
18 either the MRISC-B study (addressing the psychological consequences of regular breast  
19 cancer surveillance) or the PREVOM-B study (addressing the psychological consequenc-  
20 es of prophylactic surgery, either mastectomy and/or salpingo-oophorectomy). Women  
21 with a history of breast cancer were excluded from the MRISC-B study, whereas this was  
22 not an exclusion criterion for the PREVOM-B study. Detailed descriptions of the MRISC-B  
23 and PREVOM-B studies have been published elsewhere (19, 20).

24 In 2007, a follow-up study was activated investigating the long-term psychological  
25 impact of either regular surveillance or prophylactic surgery in women at risk for he-  
26 reditary breast cancer. Women were eligible for the follow-up study if they participated  
27 in either MRISC-B or PREVOM-B. Women who developed breast or ovarian cancer since  
28 enrollment in these studies were not eligible for the follow-up study. The psychologi-  
29 cal follow-up study included a total of 248 women; 206 women from MRISC-B and 42  
30 women from PREVOM-B. Women had sufficient understanding of the Dutch language to  
31 fill in the questionnaires and all gave informed consent. Approval was obtained from the  
32 Medical Ethical Committee of the Erasmus Medical Center in Rotterdam.

33 This study was set up as a longitudinal observational study on the long-term psycho-  
34 logical impact (i.e. between 4 and 9 years since enrollment in the MRISC-B and PREVOM-  
35 B studies) of either regular breast cancer surveillance or prophylactic surgery in women  
36 at increased risk for hereditary breast cancer. The analysis for this article was carried  
37 out on the data obtained from the first assessment, performed two months prior to the  
38 women's appointment at the clinic. The assessments took place between June 2007 and  
39 October 2009.

## 1 Procedure

2 Women having participated in the MRISC-B or PREVOM-B study, and still being under  
3 surveillance at the family cancer clinic of the Erasmus MC-Daniel den Hoed Cancer  
4 Centre, were sent an information letter regarding the psychological follow-up study  
5 along with an informed consent form and a prepaid envelope. After receipt of written  
6 informed consent, women were sent the first questionnaire of this follow-up study to  
7 their home two months prior to their next appointment at the family cancer clinic of the  
8 Erasmus MC-Daniel den Hoed Cancer Centre in Rotterdam.

## 10 Measures

### 12 *Independent variables*

#### 14 *Biographical and medical data*

15 Data on age, having a partner, having children, educational level, carrier status, type of  
16 management option and cancer-related events in the family of origin were obtained by  
17 means of a questionnaire.

#### 19 *Self-concept*

20 The BRCA Self-Concept Scale (16) is a 17-item scale with answers ranging from 1 ('strongly  
21 disagree) to 7 ('strongly agree'). The scale comprises three subscales for stigma, vulner-  
22 ability and mastery. The scale was validated among a group of female BRCA1/2 carriers,  
23 revealing good internal consistency, with reported Cronbach's alphas of 0.90 for the  
24 total scale, 0.87 for stigma, 0.76 for vulnerability and 0.68 for mastery. In the current  
25 study the Cronbach's alpha coefficients were 0.87, 0.80, 0.71 and 0.63, respectively.

#### 27 *Self-esteem*

28 Self-esteem was assessed with the Rosenberg Self-Esteem Scale (RSES) (21), a 10-item  
29 scale with response options ranging from 1 = "strongly agree" to 4 = "strongly disagree".  
30 In this study Cronbach's alpha was 0.92.

### 32 *Dependent variables*

#### 34 *Breast cancer specific distress*

35 Intrusion and avoidance -two common responses to stressful situations- were assessed  
36 using the Impact of Events Scale (IES) (22). This questionnaire comprises 15 items and  
37 can be tailored to a specific event, namely 'breast cancer' in this study. Avoidance is  
38 measured in 8 items and intrusion in 7 items, and each item has four answer categories:  
39 not at all (score 0), seldom (score 1), sometimes (score 3), and often (score 5). The Dutch

1 version of the IES has been subjected to reliability analysis, the avoidance subscale was  
2 found to have a Cronbach's alpha of 0.66 and the intrusion subscale of 0.72 (23).

### 3 4 *General distress*

5 The Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS) is a 14-item questionnaire, measuring  
6 anxiety (7 items) and depression (7 items) (24). Every item has four response categories,  
7 anchored to that specific item. Each subscale has a score range from 0 to 21. A Dutch  
8 reliability study revealed a Cronbach's alpha of 0.84 for anxiety, 0.86 for depression and  
9 0.90 for the entire scale (25).

## 10 11 **Statistical analyses**

12 Missing values on the items composing outcome variables were handled as follows: a  
13 total score corrected for the total number of questions of the subscale was calculated for  
14 participants who filled in more than 75% of the questions per subscale. No total score  
15 was calculated for participants who filled in less than 75% of the questions per subscale.  
16 Frequency analysis was used to describe the characteristics of the participants. To test  
17 whether there were differences between the three types of management options we  
18 used one-way analysis of variance for continuous data and chi-square test for ordinal  
19 data. The basic analyses were carried out using the SPSS 15.0 statistical package (SPSS  
20 Inc., Chicago).

21  
22 The relationships between self-esteem and the three components of self-concept, be-  
23 ing independent variables, and both types of distress, being outcome variables, were  
24 explored by means of the method of Structural Equation Modeling (SEM). SEM enables  
25 to identify, to test and to estimate the interrelationships of self-esteem and the self-  
26 concept components in relation to the psychological distress variables. Furthermore, it  
27 was explored whether the relationships between the three self-concept variables and  
28 the distress variables differed for women with low versus high self-esteem. Therefore,  
29 we dichotomized the self-esteem score at the median into low and high-self-esteem.

30 In general, modelling is aimed to identify the most plausible model. The maximum  
31 likelihood estimation method was used to identify the model and to estimate the pa-  
32 rameters of the self-concept variables. SEM analyses were done with Mplus (Muthen &  
33 Muthen, 2004).

34 As measures of model performance,  $\chi^2$ -tests were used for determining the adequacy  
35 of the model-fit. A non-significant  $p$ -value ( $p > 0.05$ ) and the ratio of  $\frac{\chi^2}{df} < 1.5$  would  
36 represent a good model-fit. Four other goodness-of-fit indices were also used: Com-  
37 parative Fit Index ( $CFI > 0.95$ ), Tucker-Lewis Index ( $TLI > 0.95$ ), Root Mean Square Error of  
38 Approximation ( $RMSEA < 0.05$ ) and Square Root Mean Residuals ( $SRMR < 0.05$ ).



In this analysis age, education level, partner, having children, carrier status, type of management option and cancer-related events were considered as potential confounder variables. Standardized regression coefficients ( $\beta$ ) were used as measures of relative importance of the self-concept variables. All statistical testing occurred at 0.05 level of significance (two-tailed).

## RESULTS

### Descriptive statistics

The background characteristics of the 246 participants are shown in Table 1. Most of the women had at least a middle level education (82%), were in a relationship (89%) and had one or more children (80%). The mean age of participating women was 47.4 years (range 29 – 69 years). Most of the participating women were adhering to regular surveillance (71%), while 13% had opted for salpingo-oophorectomy and 16% for prophylactic mastectomy. At the time of data collection for this follow-up study, there were no significant

**Table 1.** General characteristics of the study sample

Variable	Women (N=246)
Age; mean (sd)	47.4 (8.5)
Educational level <sup>1</sup>	
High	81 (33%)
Middle	122 (49%)
Low	35 (14%)
Having a partner	219 (89%)
Having children	197 (80%)
BRCA1/2 mutation carrier	72 (29%)
Type of risk management <sup>2</sup>	
Regular surveillance	175 (71%)
PSO	30 (12%)
PM	18 (7%)
PM + PSO	23 (9%)
Cancer related events	
Having a mother/sister diagnosed with breast/ovarian cancer	204 (83%)
Having a mother/sister died of breast/ovarian cancer	150 (61%)

<sup>1</sup> Percentages do not add up to 100% because of missing values

<sup>2</sup> PSO: prophylactic salpingo-oophorectomy; PM: prophylactic mastectomy

differences between the three management option groups on self-concept, self-esteem and both cancer specific and general distress variables (data not shown).

The mean values, the standard deviations and the inter-correlations of both the outcome and the independent variables are displayed in Table 2. All inter-correlations were significant at the 0.01 significance level (two-tailed).

**Table 2.** Intercorrelations<sup>1</sup>, ranges and means of BRCA self-concept and self-esteem variables

Variable	1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	Range <sup>2</sup>	M	SD
Self-concept							17-119	41.2	14.1
1. Stigma		.68**	.49**	-.40**	.60**	.42**	8-56	16.8	7.3
2. Vulnerability			.46**	-.28**	.48**	.28**	5-35	13.8	5.7
3. Mastery				-.41**	.33**	.37**	4-28	10.5	3.5
4. Rosenberg self-esteem					-.28**	-.57**	10-40	33.1	5.5
5. Breast cancer specific distress						.47**	0-75	7.51	11.3
6. General distress							0-42	7.21	7.8

<sup>1</sup> Pearson correlation coefficients

<sup>2</sup> Theoretical scale range

\*  $p < 0.05$  (two-tailed)

\*\*  $p < 0.01$  (two-tailed)

### *Psychological distress in relation to self-esteem and self-concept aspects*

Data regarding the impact of self-esteem and self-concept aspects on breast cancer specific and general distress in the total study group are shown in Table 3. The performance of the model was good ( $\chi^2(20) = 25.04$ ;  $p = 0.20$ ). The other performance indices also indicated that this model was good (CFI = 0.98; TLI = 0.97; RMSEA = 0.03; SRMR = 0.02). Feelings of stigmatization were found to be significantly positively associated with both general distress and breast cancer specific distress ( $\beta = 0.20$ ,  $p = 0.01$  and  $\beta = 0.49$ ,  $p = 0.01$ , respectively). Thus, women who feel more stigmatized reported more breast

**Table 3.** Impact of self-concept aspects and self-esteem on general distress and breast cancer specific distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer (N=246)

Variable	General distress		Breast cancer specific distress	
	$\beta^1$	p	$\beta$	p
Self-concept				
Stigma	<b>0.20</b>	<b>0.01</b>	<b>0.49</b>	<b>0.01</b>
Vulnerability	-0.02	0.74	0.13	0.08
Mastery	0.10	0.12	-0.01	0.90
Rosenberg self-esteem	<b>-0.46</b>	<b>0.01</b>	-0.06	0.33

<sup>1</sup> Standardized regression coefficient as a measure of relative importance

Adjusted for age, education level, having a partner, having children, carrier status, type of management option and cancer-related events

1 cancer specific distress as well as general distress. Furthermore, there was a significant  
2 negative association between self-esteem and general distress ( $\beta = -0.46$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ).

3  
4 Table 4 shows the results of the exploration on the impact of specific aspects of self-con-  
5 cept (i.e. stigma, vulnerability and mastery) in women with high versus low self-esteem.  
6 The performance of the model was good ( $\chi^2(33) = 40.00$ ;  $p = 0.19$ ). The other indices also  
7 indicated that this model was good (CFI = 0.95; TLI = 0.93; RMSEA = 0.04; SRMR = 0.03). In  
8 the group of women with low self-esteem, significant positive associations were found  
9 with general distress for stigma and mastery ( $\beta = 0.34$ ,  $p = 0.01$  and  $\beta = 0.20$ ,  $p = 0.04$ ,  
10 respectively) (Table 4). This means that women who feel more stigmatized and women  
11 with a reduced sense of mastery reported more general distress. Furthermore, feeling  
12 stigmatized was significantly associated with more breast cancer specific distress ( $\beta =$   
13  $0.55$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ). In women with high self-esteem, positive associations were found with  
14 breast cancer specific distress for stigma and vulnerability ( $\beta = 0.26$ ,  $p = 0.02$  and  $\beta =$   
15  $0.28$ ,  $p = 0.01$ , respectively). In this group, no significant associations were found for any  
16 of the three self-concept variables with general distress.

17  
18 **Table 4.** Impact of self-concept aspects on general distress and breast cancer specific distress in women  
19 with high and low self-esteem

	Variable	General distress		Breast cancer specific distress	
		$\beta^1$	p	$\beta$	p
Low self-esteem	Stigma	<b>0.34</b>	<b>0.01</b>	<b>0.55</b>	<b>0.01</b>
	Vulnerability	0.00	0.95	0.14	0.16
	Mastery	<b>0.20</b>	<b>0.04</b>	0.01	0.98
High self-esteem	Stigma	0.18	0.11	<b>0.26</b>	<b>0.02</b>
	Vulnerability	0.01	0.95	<b>0.28</b>	<b>0.01</b>
	Mastery	0.04	0.65	-0.12	0.20

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27 <sup>1</sup> Standardized regression coefficient as a measure of relative importance

28 Adjusted for age, education level, having a partner, having children, carrier status, type of management  
29 option and cancer-related events

## 30 31 DISCUSSION

32  
33 The current study is the first analysis into the impact of specific self-concept variables  
34 related to hereditary breast cancer in a group of women at risk for hereditary breast  
35 cancer, and demonstrates that both general self-esteem and feeling stigmatized were of  
36 significant impact on psychological distress.

37 Self-esteem was negatively associated with general distress, suggesting a buffering  
38 effect of self-esteem. This finding is consistent with data observed in cancer patients,  
39 indicating negative associations between self-esteem and depressive symptoms (10).

1 Possibly, a higher level of self-esteem is preceded by earlier experiences of successful  
2 coping, and accordingly women with high self-esteem are more likely to feel that they  
3 can manage stressful situations and are less likely to negatively attribute stressful life  
4 events to themselves (9, 26, 27). However, we did not find a significant relationship  
5 between self-esteem and breast cancer specific distress. While general self-esteem con-  
6 tributes to one's overall well-being, specific self-concept aspects being most vulnerable  
7 in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer may be more important for breast cancer  
8 specific distress.

9 A key finding of the current study was that stigma was strongly associated with  
10 increased levels of breast cancer specific distress, and to a lesser degree with general  
11 distress. Perceiving stigmatization implies feeling labelled, isolated and different from  
12 others (16). Women participating in this study may perceive themselves as different or  
13 labelled because of the increased risk of developing breast cancer or because of the  
14 physical deviance after prophylactic surgery. Noteworthy, we did not observe that  
15 women who opted for prophylactic surgery differed in the degree of feeling stigmatized  
16 from women who were adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance. Moreover, our  
17 findings indicate that the negative effect of stigmatization was most pronounced for  
18 women with low self-esteem. In the latter group, feeling stigmatized was strongly as-  
19 sociated with breast cancer specific distress as well as with general distress. It is likely  
20 that perceiving one self as different or labelled is particularly distressing for women with  
21 low self-esteem, because these women are more sensitive to how others view them.  
22 In addition, a reduced sense of mastery was associated with a higher level of general  
23 distress in women with low self-esteem. Both self-esteem and mastery reflect a sense  
24 of resilience, and may buffer the stressful effects of being at risk for hereditary breast  
25 cancer. Having low levels of self-esteem and mastery may have a negative impact on  
26 general distress, through the related negative cognitions they entail (9). Also, women  
27 with low-levels of self-esteem and mastery may be less likely to use appropriate adap-  
28 tive coping strategies (9, 27).

29 In women with high self-esteem, we observed that feeling stigmatized and vulnerable  
30 was associated with more breast cancer specific distress. The observation that negative  
31 alterations in the scores on these self-concept variables only affected breast cancer  
32 specific distress, whereas the level of general distress remained unaffected, may reflect  
33 greater resilience among women with high-self esteem as compared to women with low  
34 self-esteem.

35 Strengths of our study are the large sample size and the inclusion of both women  
36 adhering to regular surveillance and women having undergone prophylactic surgery  
37 (either prophylactic mastectomy and/or salpingo-oophorectomy), ensuring generaliz-  
38 ability of the findings. Results of analysing the impact of self-concept in the subgroup of  
39 women adhering to regular surveillance indicated that the associations with psychologi-

1 cal distress in the restricted group were comparable to the observations found for the  
2 total study population. Some limitations of the study, however, should be considered.  
3 First, as it is a cross-sectional study, the conclusions are limited to inferences regarding  
4 associations rather than cause and effect relationships. Second, we used the BRCA Self-  
5 Concept Scale to measure self-concept in a cohort of women at risk for hereditary breast  
6 cancer rather than solely BRCA mutation carriers. Esplen et al. (16) acknowledge that  
7 the scale may not be generalizable to women without a BRCA1/2 mutation. Neverthe-  
8 less, we believe that the self-concept items are relevant for the whole population of  
9 women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. For example, women with a family history  
10 of breast cancer may feel vulnerable and different from others, regardless of whether  
11 one has undergone genetic testing or not. The Cronbach alpha's found in the current  
12 study were comparable to those reported in the study of Esplen et al (16), therefore  
13 the use of the BRCA Self-Concept Scale in this study cohort shows promise. Finally, it  
14 might be that variables of interest are not represented in this study. In this respect, it is  
15 of clinical interest to further explore the interrelationships between these psychological  
16 variables and social variables, such as social support and communication style. Esplen  
17 et al. (16) suggested that feeling stigmatized may play a role in obtaining support or  
18 the communication style with family members. Moreover, women with high self-esteem  
19 may have more social skills. Conversely, social support may also have positive effects  
20 on self-esteem and self-concept (27). Future research, therefore, should examine how  
21 psychological and social resources interrelate with respect to psychological distress, in  
22 order to further clarify whether these resources strengthen each other or can substitute  
23 for one another.

24 In the meanwhile, we recommend genetic counsellors and physicians involved in  
25 the care of women at risk of hereditary breast cancer to pay more attention to the self-  
26 perception of these women. Particularly, the assessment of self-concept aspects related  
27 to hereditary breast cancer (as described in this analysis) in addition to more general  
28 characteristics may provide clues for tailoring counselling and support. Supportive  
29 counselling interventions or support groups may be beneficial by reducing feelings of  
30 isolation or stigmatization (16). Finally, fostering feelings of mastery by identification  
31 of personal strengths from past accomplishments might promote the psychological  
32 adjustment of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer.

## 33 34 35 REFERENCES

- 36 1. Antoniou A, Pharoah PD, Narod S, et al. Avarage risks of breast and ovarian cancer associated with  
37 BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations detected in case series unselected for family history: a combined  
38 analysis of 22 studies. *Am J Hum Genet* 2003;**72**:1117-1130.

- 1 2. Ford D, Easton DF, Stratton M, *et al.* Genetic heterogeneity and penetrance analysis of the BRCA1 and BRCA2 genes in breast cancer families. *Am J Hum Genet* 1998;**62**:676-689.
- 2 3. Georgiou I, Fatouros M, Arampatzis I, *et al.* Evaluating cancer risks in BRCA mutation carriers. *Gastric Breast Cancer* 2003;**2**:45-51.
- 3 4. King MC, Marks JH, Mandell JB. Breast and ovarian cancer risks due to inherited mutations in BRCA1 and BRCA2. *Science* 2003;**302**:643-646.
- 4 5. Coyne JC, Benazon NR, Gaba CG, Calzone K, Weber BL. Distress and psychiatric morbidity among women from high-risk breast and ovarian cancer families. *J Consul Clin Psychol* 2000;**68**:864-874.
- 5 6. Lodder LN, Frets PG, Trijsburg RW, *et al.* Psychological impact of receiving a BRCA1/BRCA2 test result. *Am J Med Genet* 2001;**98**:15-24.
- 6 7. Arver B, Haegermark A, Platten U, Lindblom A, Brandberg Y. Evaluation of psychosocial effects of pre-symptomatic testing for breast/ovarian and colon cancer pre-disposing genes: a 12-month follow-up. *Fam Cancer* 2004;**3**:109-116.
- 7 8. Schwartz M, Peshkin B, Hughes C, Main D, Isaacs C, Lerman C. Impact of BRCA1/BRCA2 mutation testing on psychological distress in a clinic-based sample. *J Clin Oncol* 2002;**20**:514-520.
- 8 9. Ben-Zur H. Coping, affect and aging: the roles of mastery and self-esteem. *Pers Individ Differences* 2002;**32**:357-372.
- 9 10. Schroevers MJ, Ranchor AV, Sanderman R. The role of social support and self-esteem in the presence and course of depressive symptoms: a comparison of cancer patients and individuals from the general population. *Soc Sci Med* 2003;**57**:375-385.
- 10 11. Curbow B, Somerfield M, Legro M, Sonnega J. Self-concept and cancer in adults: theoretical and methodological issues. *Soc Sci Med* 1990;**31**:115-128.
- 11 12. Curbow B, Somerfield M. Use of the Rosenberg Self-Esteem Scale with adult cancer patients. *J Psychosoc Oncol* 1991;**9**:113-131.
- 12 13. Marsh HW. Global self-esteem: its relation to specific facets of self-concept and their importance. *J Pers Soc Psychol* 1986;**51**:1224-1236.
- 13 14. Rosenberg M, Schooler C, Schoenbach C, Rosenberg F. Global self-esteem and specific self-esteem: different concepts, different outcomes. *Am Sociol Rev* 1995;**60**:141-156.
- 14 15. McConkie-Rosell A, DeVillis BJ. Threat to parental role: a possible mechanism of altered self-concept related to carrier knowledge. *J Genet Couns* 2000;**9**:285-302.
- 15 16. Esplen MJ, Stuckless N, Hunter J, *et al.* The BRCA self-concept scale: a new instrument to measure self-concept in BRCA1/2 mutation carriers. *Psycho-Oncology* 2009;**18**:1216-1229.
- 16 17. Campbell JD. Self-esteem and clarity of the self-concept. *J Pers Soc Psychol* 1990;**59**:538-549.
- 17 18. Robins R, Trzesniewski K. Self-esteem development across the life-span. *Curr Dir Psychol Sci* 2005;**14**:158-162.
- 18 19. Bresser PJC, Seynaeve C, Van Gool AR, *et al.* The course of distress in women at increased risk of breast and ovarian cancer due to an (identified) genetic susceptibility who opt for prophylactic mastectomy and/or salpingo-oophorectomy. *Eur J Cancer* 2007;**43**:95-103.
- 19 20. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, *et al.* Psychological distress and breast self-examination frequency in women at increased risk for hereditary or familial breast cancer. *Community Genet* 2003;**6**:235-241.
- 20 21. Rosenberg M. Society and the adolescent self image. Princeton, New Jersey: Princeton university press; 1965.
- 21 22. Horowitz M, Wilner N, Alvarez W. Impact of Event Scale: a measure of subjective stress. *Psychosom Med* 1979;**41**:209-218.
- 22 23. Brom D, Kleber RJ. De Schokverwerkingslijst. *Ned Tijdschr Psychol* 1985;**40**:164-168.

24. Zigmond AS, Snaith RP. The hospital anxiety and depression scale. *Acta Psychiatr Scand* 1983;**67**:361-370.
25. Spinhoven P, Ormel J, Sloekers PPA, Van Kempen GMJ, Speckens AEM, Van Hemert AM. A validation study of the Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS) in different groups of Dutch subjects. *Psychol Med* 1997;**27**:363-370.
26. Cast AD, Burke PJ. A theory of self-esteem. *Soc Forces* 2002;**80**:1041-1068.
27. Thoits PA. Stress, coping, and social support processes: Where are we? What next? *J Health Soc Behav* 1995;**35**:53-79.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39





# *Chapter 3*

*Psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer:  
the role of family communication and perceived social support*

M. den Heijer, C. Seynaeve, K. Vanheusden, H.J. Duivenvoorden,  
C.C.M. Bartels, M.B.E. Menke-Pluijmers, A. Tibben

*Psycho-Oncology, 2011; 20(12):1317-1323.*

## 1 ABSTRACT

2  
3 **Background:** Hereditary breast cancer has a profound impact on individual family  
4 members and on their mutual communication and interactions. The way at-risk women  
5 cope with the threat of hereditary breast cancer may depend on the quality of family  
6 communication about hereditary breast cancer and on the perceived social support  
7 from family and friends.

8  
9 **Objective:** To examine the associations of family communication and social support  
10 with long-term psychological distress in a group of women at risk for hereditary breast  
11 cancer, who opted either for regular breast surveillance or prophylactic surgery.

12  
13 **Methods:** The study cohort consisted of 222 women at risk for hereditary breast cancer,  
14 who previously participated in a study on the psychological consequences of either  
15 regular breast cancer surveillance or prophylactic surgery. General and breast cancer  
16 specific distress, hereditary cancer related family communication, perceived social sup-  
17 port and demographics were assessed.

18  
19 **Results:** Using structural equation modelling we found that open communication  
20 about hereditary cancer within the family was associated with less general and breast  
21 cancer specific distress. In addition, perceived support from family and friends was  
22 indirectly associated with less general and breast cancer specific distress through open  
23 communication within the family.

24  
25 **Discussion:** These findings indicate that family communication and perceived social  
26 support from friends and family are of paramount importance in the long-term adapta-  
27 tion to being at risk for hereditary breast cancer. Attention for these issues needs to be  
28 incorporated in the care of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer.

29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39

## 1 INTRODUCTION

2  
3 Women identified with a mutation in BRCA1 or BRCA2 have a significantly increased  
4 cumulative lifetime risk (i.e. up to the age of 70 years) for breast cancer of 40-85%, and  
5 for ovarian cancer of 11-65% (1-4). Women from families with a history of breast cancer  
6 but without an as yet identified BRCA1/2 mutation are also at increased risk for breast  
7 cancer compared to the general population. For both groups, management options  
8 include regular surveillance of the breast tissue and prophylactic surgery.

9 Hereditary breast cancer has a profound impact on individual family members and  
10 on their mutual communication and interactions (5-8). Therefore, family system charac-  
11 teristics may influence the way women cope with the threat of developing hereditary  
12 cancer. Family members may share appraisals of breast cancer threat (9). Most studies  
13 investigating the impact of family system characteristics have focused on psychological  
14 distress during and shortly after genetic testing. A family system characteristic that has  
15 been found to be of paramount importance is the quality of family communication.  
16 One study performed in women from identified BRCA1/2 families reported that open  
17 communication about hereditary cancer within the family during genetic testing had a  
18 positive effect on cancer related distress up to six months after test results (10). In that  
19 study, it was also found that social support during genetic testing- in particular of the  
20 partner- was an important buffer against psychological distress (10). The buffering effect  
21 of partner support has also been described in other studies (11-13).

22 Little research has been done on the psychological adjustment of women at increased  
23 risk for hereditary breast cancer on the long-term. One study conducted at our institute,  
24 examining psychological distress in at-risk women 5 years after genetic testing, showed  
25 that an open family communication style was associated with less psychological distress  
26 on the long-term (14). Low psychological distress may be considered as an indicator of  
27 positive psychological adjustment to the threat of having an increased risk of devel-  
28 oping breast cancer. Furthermore, data from another study in at-risk women suggest  
29 that social support is associated with long-term adjustment (9). Yet, in view of the small  
30 sample sizes in these studies, this issue needs further investigation.

31 All of the above mentioned studies suggest positive effects on distress of an open  
32 family communication and social support. However, none of these studies examined the  
33 interrelationships between family communication and social support. Social support  
34 and family communication are likely to be related. Women who feel supported may feel  
35 less inhibited to talk in an open way about breast cancer. Also, it has been suggested  
36 that communicating about breast cancer is a means for eliciting social support (15).  
37 These interrelationships should be taken into account, in order to draw conclusions on  
38 the independent contribution of social support and family communication to psycho-  
39 logical adjustment in at-risk women. Moreover, focusing on these interrelationships may

1 provide insight into how family communication and social support affect psychological  
2 adjustment. As communication about breast cancer may be motivated by needs for  
3 social support, it is of interest to question whether the positive effects of talking about  
4 breast cancer are mediated by social support. Alternatively, women who feel supported  
5 may be more likely to talk in an open way about breast cancer, which in turn might  
6 account for less psychological distress.

7 The present study aimed to gain more insight into how family communication and  
8 social support jointly were related to long-term psychological distress in women at risk  
9 for hereditary breast cancer, who opted either for regular breast cancer surveillance or  
10 prophylactic surgery. It was examined whether both social support and family com-  
11 munication were directly associated with psychological distress, thus independently  
12 contributed to psychological distress. Furthermore it was examined whether (1) family  
13 communication was indirectly associated with psychological distress, through social  
14 support, and (2) social support was indirectly associated with psychological distress,  
15 through family communication. This analysis was performed in the context of a research  
16 project studying several aspects of long-term psychological adjustment in this patient  
17 group.

## 18 19 20 **MATERIAL AND METHODS**

### 21 **Participants**

22 The current analysis has been performed within the context of a follow-up study on  
23 two earlier projects – one on the psychological consequences of regular surveillance  
24 (MRISC-B) and the other on the psychological consequences of prophylactic surgery  
25 (mastectomy and/or oophorectomy) (PREVOM-B) in women at risk for hereditary breast  
26 cancer. Women with a history of breast cancer were excluded from the MRISC-B study,  
27 whereas this was not an exclusion criterion for the PREVOM-B study. Detailed descrip-  
28 tions of the MRISC-B and PREVOM-B studies have been published elsewhere (16, 17).  
29 Women were eligible for the follow-up study if they participated in either MRISC-B or  
30 PREVOM-B, and did not develop breast or ovarian cancer since enrollment in these stud-  
31 ies. The psychological follow-up study included a total of 248 women; 206 women from  
32 MRISC-B and 42 women from PREVOM-B. For this analysis, only women having a partner  
33 were included because the study aimed at examining the effects of communication  
34 about hereditary cancer both within the nuclear family (partner, children) and the family  
35 of origin (parents, siblings). The total number of women included in the current analysis  
36 comprised 222, which is 90% of the total group. Women had sufficient understanding of  
37 the Dutch language to fill in the questionnaires and all gave informed consent. Approval  
38  
39

1 was obtained from the Medical Ethical Committee of the Erasmus Medical Center in  
2 Rotterdam.

3

#### 4 **Procedure**

5 Women previously participating in the MRISC-B or PREVOM-B study were sent a letter  
6 informing them about the follow-up study along with an informed consent form and a  
7 prepaid envelope. After written informed consent, women were sent the first question-  
8 naire of this follow-up study to their home two months prior to their next appointment at  
9 the family cancer clinic of the Erasmus MC-Daniel den Hoed Cancer Centre in Rotterdam.

10

#### 11 **Design**

12 This study was set up as a longitudinal observational study on the long-term psychologi-  
13 cal impact (i.e. between 4 and 9 years since enrollment in the MRISC-B and PREVOM-B  
14 studies) of either regular breast cancer surveillance or prophylactic surgery in women at  
15 risk for hereditary breast cancer. The cross-sectional analysis for this article was carried  
16 out on the data obtained from the first assessment, performed two months prior to the  
17 women's appointment at the clinic (M0). The assessments took place between June 2007  
18 and October 2009.

19

#### 20 **Measures**

21

##### 22 *Independent variables*

23

##### 24 *Demographic data*

25 Data on age, educational level, having children, history of breast cancer were obtained  
26 by means of a questionnaire.

27

##### 28 *Type of management option*

29 Women were categorized into three groups: 1) women who opted for regular surveil-  
30 lance, 2) women who had undergone prophylactic oophorectomy, and 3) women who  
31 had undergone prophylactic mastectomy with or without prophylactic oophorectomy.

32

##### 33 *Cancer-related events in the family of origin*

34 Information was gathered on whether or not the women had a mother or sister who had  
35 developed breast or ovarian cancer and whether a mother or sister had died of breast  
36 or ovarian cancer.

37

38

39

1 *Family communication about hereditary cancer*

2 The Openness to Discuss Cancer in the Family Scale (18) adapted to hereditary cancer  
3 (14) was used to measure openness of communication about hereditary cancer. The  
4 scale comprises 14 items on communication within the nuclear family (i.e. partner,  
5 children) and within the family of origin (i.e. parents, siblings) that have to be rated on  
6 a 5-point scale ranging from 1= "Yes!" to 5= "No!". The scale was validated in a group of  
7 women from families with a BRCA1/2 mutation, which revealed adequate reliability in  
8 the nuclear family (Cronbach's  $\alpha = 0.78$ ) and in the family of origin (Cronbach's  $\alpha = 0.82$ )  
9 (14).

10

11 *Social support*

12 The Multidimensional Scale of Perceived Social Support (MSPSS) (19) is a 12-item scale  
13 that assesses perceived support. The scale yields three subscale scores for Family, Friends  
14 and Significant other. Each of the three subscales is measured with four items, with  
15 response options ranging from 1= "strongly disagree" to 7= "strongly agree". Previous  
16 research demonstrated good internal consistency for the Family, Friends and Significant  
17 other subscales (0.87, 0.85 and 0.91, respectively) (20, 21).

18

19 *Dependent variables*

20

21 *Breast cancer specific distress*

22 Intrusion and avoidance -two common responses to stressful situations- were assessed  
23 using the Impact of Events Scale (IES) (22). This questionnaire comprises 15 items and  
24 can be tailored to a specific event, namely 'breast cancer' in this study. Avoidance is  
25 measured in 8 items and intrusion in 7 items, and each item has four answer categories:  
26 not at all (score 0), seldom (score 1), sometimes (score 3), and often (score 5). The Dutch  
27 version of the IES has been subjected to reliability analysis, the avoidance subscale was  
28 found to have an internal consistency of 0.66 and the intrusion subscale of 0.72 (23).

29

30 *General distress*

31 The Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS) is a 14-item questionnaire, measuring  
32 anxiety (7 items) and depression (7 items) (24). Every item has four response categories,  
33 anchored to that specific item. Each subscale has a score range from 0 to 21. A Dutch  
34 reliability study revealed an internal consistency of 0.84 for anxiety, 0.86 for depression  
35 and 0.90 for the entire scale (25).

36

37

38

39

## 1 Statistical analyses

2 Missing values on the items composing outcome variables were handled as follows: a  
 3 total score corrected for the total number of questions of the subscale was calculated for  
 4 participants who filled in more than 75% of the questions per subscale. No total score  
 5 was calculated for participants who filled in less than 75% of the questions per subscale.  
 6 The missing values of the independent variables resulted mainly from the fact that  
 7 some women had no children, siblings or parent(s) at the time of the study, and were  
 8 therefore not estimated. Frequency analysis was used to describe the characteristics of  
 9 the participants. To test whether there were differences between the three management  
 10 options we used one-way analysis of variance. The basic analyses were carried out using  
 11 the SPSS 15.0 statistical package (SPSS Inc., Chicago).

12 To explore the relationship between communication within the family and social  
 13 support as independent variables and psychological distress as outcome variables,  
 14 Structural Equation Modelling (SEM) was applied. In general, modelling is aimed to iden-  
 15 tify the most plausible model. The maximum likelihood estimation method was used  
 16 to identify the model and to estimate the parameters of the individual independent  
 17 variables. SEM analyses were done with Mplus (Muthen & Muthen, 2004).

18 The plausibility of four models was tested, being: (1) whether family communication  
 19 was indirectly related to the distress variables through social support; (2) whether  
 20 family communication –in addition to its indirect relation- had a direct relation with  
 21 the distress variables; (3) whether social support was indirectly related to the distress  
 22 variables through social support; (4) whether social support -in addition to its indirect  
 23 relation- had a direct relation with the distress variables.

24 As measures of model performance,  $\chi^2$ -tests were used for determining the adequacy  
 25 of the model-fit. A non-significant  $p$ -value ( $p > 0.05$ ) and the ratio of  $\frac{\chi^2}{df} < 1.5$  would  
 26 represent a good model-fit. Four other goodness-of-fit indices were also used: Com-  
 27 parative Fit Index ( $CFI > 0.95$ ), Tucker-Lewis Index ( $TLI > 0.95$ ), Root Mean Square Error  
 28 of Approximation (RMSEA  $\approx 0.05$ ) and Square Root Mean Residuals (SRMR  $< 0.05$ ). As a  
 29 measure of the individual performances of the independent variables we have used the  
 30 standardized regression coefficient and the corresponding  $p$ -value.

31 In this study we considered age, education level, having children, cancer history, type  
 32 of management option and cancer-related events as potential confounder variables.  
 33 Standardized regression coefficients ( $\beta$ ) were used as measures of relative importance.  
 34 All statistical testing occurred at 0.05 level of significance (two-tailed).

35  
 36  
 37  
 38  
 39

## 1 RESULTS

### 3 Sample characteristics

4 The characteristics of the 222 women included in this analysis are shown in Table 1. The  
 5 majority of the women had at least a middle level education (82%) and one or more  
 6 children (84%). The mean age was 47.1 years (range 29 – 68 years). The three types of  
 7 management options were not equally represented: 72% (n=159) of the women was  
 8 adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance, 13% (n=28) had undergone prophylactic  
 9 oophorectomy, and 15% (n=35) had undergone prophylactic mastectomy. At the time  
 10 of data collection for this study, there were no significant differences between the three  
 11 management options groups on family communication, social support and both breast  
 12 cancer specific and general distress (data not shown).

13  
 14 **Table 1.** General characteristics of the study sample

15 Variable	Total (N=222)
16 Age; mean (sd)	47.1 (8.3)
17 Educational level <sup>1</sup>	
18 High	72 (32%)
19 Middle	111 (50%)
20 Low	33 (15%)
21 Having children	186 (84%)
22 BRCA1/2 mutation carrier	66 (30%)
23 Type of risk management <sup>2</sup>	
24 Regular surveillance	159 (72%)
25 PSO	28 (13%)
26 PM	14 (6%)
27 PM + PSO	21 (9%)
28 Cancer related events	
29 Having a mother/sister diagnosed with breast/ ovarian cancer	186 (84%)
30 Having a mother/sister died of breast/ovarian cancer	130 (60%)

31 <sup>1</sup> Percentages do not add up to 100% because of missing values

32 <sup>2</sup> PSO: prophylactic salpingo-oophorectomy; PM: prophylactic mastectomy

### 34 Intercorrelations between family communication, social support and distress 35 variables

36 Intercorrelations and mean values of family communication, social support and psycho-  
 37 logical distress variables are displayed in Table 2. The mean value on general distress of  
 38 the women in this analysis was 7.2, which was significantly lower than the mean value of  
 39 8.4 found in a general Dutch population sample ( $p = 0.01$ ) (25).



**Table 2.** Intercorrelations<sup>1</sup>, ranges and means of family communication and social support variables

Variable	1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.	Scale range <sup>2</sup>	M	SD
<i>Open communication</i>										
1. Nuclear family		.36**	.20*	.32**	.39**	-.28**	-.30**	7-35	28.3	6.2
2. Family of origin			.13	.31**	.21*	-.31**	-.29**	7-35	27.6	7.9
<i>Social support</i>										
3. Significant other				.41**	.52**	.03	-.21**	4-28	24.9	5.0
4. Family					.40**	-.08	-.25**	4-28	22.2	5.9
5. Friends						.04	-.23**	4-28	23.1	4.6
<i>Psychological distress</i>										
6. Breast cancer specific distress							.50**		7.8	11.5
7. General distress									7.2	6.8

<sup>1</sup> Pearson correlation coefficients<sup>2</sup> Theoretical scale range

\* p&lt;0.05 (two-tailed)

\*\* p&lt;0.01 (two-tailed)

### Psychological distress related to family communication and social support

The results of testing the plausibility of four models, on whether family communication and social support had indirect and/or direct associations with both types of distress, are shown in Table 3. The most plausible model was model 4 ( $\chi^2(18) = 20.90$ ;  $p = 0.28$ ), which is visualized in Figure 1.

In this model, social support had an indirect association with both types of distress, mediated by family communication. Support from the family had a significant positive association with both open communication within the nuclear family and open communication within the family of origin ( $\beta = 0.20$ ,  $p = 0.02$  and  $\beta = 0.27$ ,  $p = 0.01$ , respectively). Also, support from friends was significantly associated with more open communication within the nuclear family ( $\beta = 0.28$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ). Open family communication, in turn, was directly related to less breast cancer specific and general distress. Both open communication within the nuclear family and open communication within the family of origin were associated with less breast cancer specific distress ( $\beta = -0.27$ ,  $p = 0.01$  and  $\beta = -0.23$ ,  $p = 0.01$ , respectively). Furthermore, a significant association was found for open communication within the family of origin with general distress ( $\beta = -0.18$ ,  $p = 0.05$ ). There was a negative association between open communication within the nuclear family and general distress, although this was not significant ( $\beta = -0.17$ ,  $p = 0.06$ ).

Furthermore, this model implied that social support had a direct association with both types of distress. Although the association of family support with general distress was not significant ( $\beta = -0.13$ ,  $p = 0.09$ ), this model had a better fit than model 3, which was the same as model 4 except that it did not allow a direct association between social support and both types of distress.

**Table 3.** Plausibility of four models regarding distress variables in relation to family communication and social support

Model <sup>1</sup>	Indirect effect family communication <sup>2</sup>	Direct effect family communication	Indirect effect social support <sup>3</sup>	Direct effect social support	$\chi^2$	df	$\chi^2/df$	p-value	CFI	TLI	RMSEA	SRMR
1	+	-	-	+	23.70	4	5.93	0.00	0.93	0.07	0.15	0.04
2	+	+	-	+	55.43	21	2.94	0.00	0.88	0.69	0.09	0.06
3	-	+	+	-	18.75	6	3.13	0.00	0.92	0.35	0.10	0.02
<b>4</b>	<b>-</b>	<b>+</b>	<b>+</b>	<b>+</b>	<b>20.90</b>	<b>18</b>	<b>1.16</b>	<b>0.28</b>	<b>0.98</b>	<b>0.94</b>	<b>0.03</b>	<b>0.05</b>

<sup>1</sup> A non-significant p-value ( $p > 0.05$ ) and the ratio of  $\frac{\chi^2}{df} < 1.5$  would represent a good model-fit.

<sup>2</sup> Indirect association of family communication with both types of distress mediated by social support

<sup>3</sup> Indirect association of social support with both types of distress mediated by family communication

+ = Levels of distress were indirect/direct related to family communication and social support, respectively

- = Levels of distress were not indirect/direct related to family communication and social support, respectively

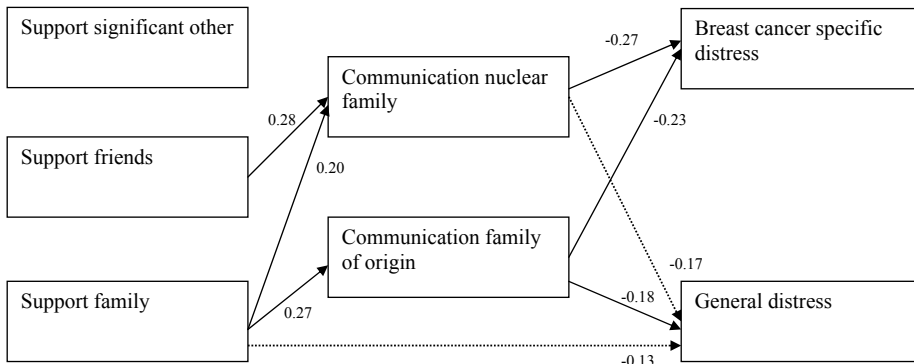
CFI = Comparative Fit Index

TLI = Tucker-Lewis Index

RMSEA = Root Mean Square Error of Approximation

SRMR = Standardizes Root Mean Square residual

**Figure 1.** Association between social support, family communication and psychological distress variables<sup>1</sup>



<sup>1</sup> Marked pathways represent significant regression weights between the variables ( $p \leq 0.05$ ).

Dotted pathways represent a trend ( $p \leq 0.1$ ).

## 1 DISCUSSION

2  
3 The results of the current report on the long-term psychological outcomes of women at  
4 risk for hereditary breast cancer suggest that family communication about hereditary  
5 cancer and social support are of paramount importance in the long-term adaptation to  
6 being at risk for hereditary breast cancer.

7 A key finding was that family communication about hereditary cancer is important  
8 for long-term adjustment. Women who were communicating in an open way about  
9 their thoughts and feelings regarding hereditary cancer with family members reported  
10 less breast cancer specific distress and general distress. Similar findings hereon have  
11 been reported when studying women from BRCA1/2 mutation families at six months  
12 (10) as well as at five years after genetic testing (14). If communication about hereditary  
13 cancer is hampered, the woman may remain alone with her worries and emotions, and  
14 feel isolated. It has been suggested that talking about one's feelings might promote  
15 psychological adjustment by eliciting social support (15). The results of our study, how-  
16 ever, indicate that the positive effect of open family communication on psychological  
17 distress is direct, and not mediated by social support. Furthermore, it has been shown  
18 that individuals who perceived the communication about hereditary cancer as less open  
19 reported more intimate relational difficulties after genetic testing (5). So, couples who  
20 are encouraged to talk in an open way about their emotions related to hereditary cancer  
21 might enrich their relationship and enhance feelings of intimacy. Besides the interper-  
22 sonal mechanism, there might be an intrapsychic mechanism by which communication  
23 about hereditary cancer reduces distress. Talking about feelings and thoughts about  
24 hereditary cancer may facilitate insight (15). Attempting to verbalize the feelings regard-  
25 ing hereditary cancer can help people to understand their feelings more clearly. Talking  
26 with others about hereditary cancer can also lead to new perceptions and a broader  
27 perspective on the hereditary cancer related worries.

28 Another main finding was that there was an indirect positive effect of perceived sup-  
29 port from family and friends on psychological distress, which was mediated by family  
30 communication about hereditary cancer. Furthermore, there was a weak direct asso-  
31 ciation between family support and general distress, although this was not significant.  
32 The positive effect of support from the family during and shortly after genetic testing  
33 has been demonstrated in a previous study (10). In that study, social support was mea-  
34 sured with two items tailored to measure family support regarding hereditary cancer.  
35 A possible explanation for the lack of significant associations between social support  
36 and psychological distress in the current study is that the Multidimensional Scale of  
37 Perceived Social Support measures the general support a woman perceives. It may be  
38 that a more cancer-specific measure of social support would reveal direct associations  
39 with psychological distress. The finding of the current study that the effects of social

1 support on psychological distress is mediated by open family communication, implies  
2 that the process of translating social support into coping may involve talking in an open  
3 way about breast cancer. Women who feel supported by their immediate environment  
4 are more likely to communicate in an open way about hereditary cancer with their  
5 close relatives (i.e. partner, children, parents and siblings), which may in turn promote  
6 individual psychological adjustment. These findings underscore that attempts to be  
7 supportive may not always have a beneficial effect. It seems that providing support  
8 by talking about feelings regarding hereditary cancer provides the most benefit. As a  
9 consequence, not talking about hereditary cancer in order not to upset and burden the  
10 respective person, also called 'protective buffering'(26), however well-intended, might  
11 not be helpful in this patient group.

12 It is noteworthy that we did not find any association between support from a sig-  
13 nificant other person and psychological distress. We speculate that it was not clear for  
14 participants who to consider as a significant other. Hence, it is difficult to comment  
15 further on these data. More research hereon therefore should be performed.

16 To our knowledge, this is the first study to examine the role of family communication  
17 about hereditary cancer and social support in psychological distress on the long term  
18 in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. A particular strength of the study is the  
19 large sample size. On the other hand, our study sample consisted only of women having  
20 a partner. Women without a partner were excluded for statistical reasons. However, it  
21 is possible that the effects of social support and communication within the family on  
22 psychological distress are different for women without a partner. We speculate that sup-  
23 port from friends may be more important for these women. Future research is warranted  
24 to examine the effects of family communication and social support on psychological  
25 distress in women without a partner.

26 Our findings underscore that the quality of family communication and support from  
27 family and friends is important for women at risk for hereditary breast cancer, also for  
28 long-term adjustment. An elaboration on approaches that can be applied to the clinical  
29 setting is beyond the scope of the article. However, in general, exploration of the dy-  
30 namics in family interaction and communication might provide a starting point for fa-  
31 cilitation of open family communication. A couple-focused approach may be beneficial  
32 if communication about hereditary cancer with the partner is impeded, which has been  
33 shown to be efficacious for breast cancer patients (27, 28).

## 34 35 36 **REFERENCES**

- 37 1. Antoniou A, Pharoah PD, Narod S, *et al.* Avarage risks of breast and ovarian cancer associated with  
38 BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations detected in case series unselected for family history: a combined  
39 analysis of 22 studies. *Am J Human Genet* 2003;**72**:1117-1130.

- 1 2. Ford D, Easton DF, Stratton M, *et al.* Genetic heterogeneity and penetrance analysis of the BRCA1  
2 and BRCA2 genes in breast cancer families. *Am J Hum Genet* 1998;**62**:676-689.
- 3 3. Georgiou I, Fatouros M, Arampatzis I, *et al.* Evaluating cancer risks in BRCA mutation carriers.  
4 *Gastric Breast Cancer* 2003;**2**:45-51.
- 5 4. King MC, Marks JH, Mandell JB. Breast and ovarian cancer risks due to inherited mutations in  
6 BRCA1 and BRCA2. *Science* 2003;**302**:643-646.
- 7 5. Van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Duivenvoorden HJ, *et al.* A prospective study of the impact  
8 of genetic susceptibility testing for BRCA1/2 or HNPCC on family relationships. *Psycho-Oncology*  
9 2007;**16**:320-328.
- 10 6. DeMarco TA, McKinnon WC. Life after BRCA1/2 testing: Family communication and support is-  
11 sues. *Breast Disease* 2007;**27**:127-136.
- 12 7. Kenen R, Ardern-Jones A, Eeles R. We are talking, but are they listening? Communication patterns  
13 in families with a history of breast/ovarian cancer (HBOC). *Psycho-Oncology* 2004;**13**:335-345.
- 14 8. Lodder LN, Frets PG, Trijsburg RW, *et al.* Psychological impact of receiving a BRCA1/BRCA2 test  
15 result. *Am J Med Genet* 2001;**98**:15-24.
- 16 9. Koehly LM, Peters JA, Kuhn N, *et al.* Sisters in hereditary breast and ovarian cancer families: com-  
17 munal coping, social integration, and psychological well-being. *Psycho-Oncology* 2008;**17**:812-  
18 821.
- 19 10. Van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Duivenvoorden HJ, *et al.* Family system characteristics and  
20 psychological adjustment to cancer susceptibility genetic testing: a prospective study. *Clinic*  
21 *Genet* 2007;**71**:35-42.
- 22 11. Coyne JC, Anderson KK. Marital status, marital satisfaction, and support processes among women  
23 at high risk for breast cancer. *J Family Psychol* 1999;**13**:629-641.
- 24 12. Manne S, Audrain J, Schwartz M, Main D, Finch C, Lerman C. Associations between relationship  
25 support and psychological reactions of participants and partners to BRCA1 and BRCA2 testing in  
26 a clinic-based sample. *Ann Behav Med* 2004;**28**:211-225.
- 27 13. Wylie JE, Smith KR, Botkin JR. Effects of spouses on distress experienced by BRCA1 mutation car-  
28 riers over time. *Am J Med Genet* 2003;**119C**:35-44.
- 29 14. Van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Lodder LN, *et al.* Long-term psychological impact of carrying a  
30 BRCA1/2 mutation and prophylactic surgery: A 5-year follow-up study. *J Clin Oncol* 2003;**21**:3867-  
31 3874.
- 32 15. Kennedy-Moore E, Watson JC. How and when does emotional expression help? *Rev Gen Psychol*  
33 2001;**5**:187-212.
- 34 16. Bresser PJC, Seynaeve C, Van Gool AR, *et al.* The course of distress in women at increased risk of  
35 breast and ovarian cancer due to an (identified) genetic susceptibility who opt for prophylactic  
36 mastectomy and/or salpingo-oophorectomy. *Eur J Cancer* 2007;**43**:95-103.
- 37 17. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, *et al.* Psychological distress and breast self-examination  
38 frequency in women at increased risk for hereditary or familial breast cancer. *Community Genet*  
39 2003;**6**:235-241.
18. Mesters I, van den Borne H, McCormick L, Pruyn J, De Boer M, Imbos T. Openness to discuss cancer  
in the nuclear family: scale, development, and validation. *Psychosom Med* 1997;**59**:269-279.
19. Zimet GD, Dahlem NW, Zimet SG, Farley GK. The Multidimensional Scale of Perceived Social Sup-  
port. *J Pers Assess* 1988;**52**:30-41.
20. Hann DM, Oxman TE, Ahles TA, Furstenberg CT, Stuke TA. Social support adequacy and depres-  
sion in older patients with metastatic cancer. *Psycho-Oncology* 1995;**4**:213-221.

- 1 21. Zimet GD, Powell SS, Farley GK, Werkman S, Berkoff KA. Psychometric characteristics of the multi-  
2 dimensional scale of perceived social support. *J Pers Assess* 1990;**55**:610-617.
- 3 22. Horowitz M, Wilner N, Alvarez W. Impact of Event Scale: a measure of subjective stress. *Psychosom*  
4 *Med* 1979;**41**:209-218.
- 5 23. Brom D, Kleber RJ. De Schokverwerkingslijst. *Ned Tijdschr Psychol* 1985;**40**:164-168.
- 6 24. Zigmond AS, Snaith RP. The hospital anxiety and depression scale. *Acta Psychiatr Scand*  
7 1983;**67**:361-370.
- 8 25. Spinhoven P, Ormel J, Sloekers PPA, Van Kempen GMJ, Speckens AEM, Van Hemert AM. A vali-  
9 dation study of the Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS) in different groups of Dutch  
10 subjects. *Psychol Med* 1997;**27**:363-370.
- 11 26. Manne SL. Protective buffering and psychological distress among couples coping with breast  
12 cancer: the moderating role of relationship satisfaction. *J Family Psychol* 2007;**21**:380-388.
- 13 27. Manne SL, Ostroff JS, Winkel G, *et al.* Couple-focused group intervention for women with early  
14 stage breast cancer. *J Consul Clin Psychol* 2005;**73**:634-646.
- 15 28. Shields CG, Rousseau SL. A pilot study of an intervention for breast cancer survivors and their  
16 spouses. *Fam Process* 2004;**43**:95-107.
- 17
- 18
- 19
- 20
- 21
- 22
- 23
- 24
- 25
- 26
- 27
- 28
- 29
- 30
- 31
- 32
- 33
- 34
- 35
- 36
- 37
- 38
- 39







# *Chapter 4*

*The impact of social and personal resources on psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer*

M. den Heijer, J. Vos, C. Seynaeve, K. Vanheusden, H.J. Duivenvoorden,  
M.M.A. Tilanus-Linthorst, M.B.E. Menke-Pluijmers, A. Tibben

*Psycho-Oncology, 2012; 21(2):153-160.*

## 1 ABSTRACT

2  
3 **Objective:** The objectives of the present study were (1) to evaluate whether social  
4 and personal resources were independently related to psychological distress, and (2)  
5 to examine the interrelationships of social and personal resources in women at risk for  
6 hereditary breast cancer.  
7

8 **Methods:** General and breast cancer specific distress, family communication regard-  
9 ing hereditary breast cancer, perceived social support, self-esteem, self-concept and  
10 demographics were assessed in 222 high-risk women, having opted either for regular  
11 surveillance or prophylactic surgery.  
12

13 **Results:** Structural equation modelling showed that (1) both personal and social  
14 resources were independently associated with psychological distress, and (2) the as-  
15 sociations between social resources and psychological distress were partially mediated  
16 by personal resources. Support from family and friends was associated with a higher  
17 level of self-esteem, which in turn was associated with less general distress. Further-  
18 more, communication regarding cancer within the nuclear family was associated with  
19 decreased feelings of stigmatization, which in turn was associated with less general and  
20 breast cancer specific distress. Moreover, open communication within the family was  
21 associated with a reduced sense of vulnerability.  
22

23 **Conclusion:** Health workers involved in the care of high-risk women should carefully  
24 monitor women's personal and social resources, and if compromised refer them for ap-  
25 propriate support.  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39

## 1 INTRODUCTION

2  
3 It is estimated that approximately 5-10% of all breast cancer cases are due to a genetic  
4 predisposition. By means of genetic testing, a mutation in the breast cancer susceptibil-  
5 ity genes BRCA1 or BRCA2 can be identified in approximately 15-20% of the suspected  
6 families (1). Women identified with a mutation in BRCA1/2 have a significantly increased  
7 cumulative lifetime risk of developing breast cancer (40-85%) and/or ovarian cancer (11-  
8 65%) (2-5). Women from families with a clustering of breast/ovarian cancer, but without  
9 an as yet identified BRCA1/2 mutation, remain at increased risk for breast cancer and in  
10 general are offered regular breast cancer surveillance. Although the initial short-term  
11 response to being at increased risk for hereditary/familial breast cancer may include  
12 elevated levels of distress, the majority of women adjust well over time (6-8). Neverthe-  
13 less, a subgroup of women is at risk for experiencing elevated levels of psychological  
14 distress over time (9).

15 Social and personal resources may play an important role in the adjustment to being  
16 at risk for hereditary breast cancer. Self-esteem is an important personal resource and  
17 may buffer the effects of cancer-related stressors (10-11). In line with this, a positive  
18 impact of self-esteem on general distress was observed in a previous analysis of our  
19 group examining the roles of multiple aspects of the self-concept regarding psycho-  
20 logical distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer (12). In addition, we found  
21 that feeling stigmatized was important, in that women who felt stigmatized (e.g. felt  
22 labeled, isolated and different than others (13)) because of the hereditary breast cancer  
23 risk experienced increased levels of psychological distress.

24 With regard to social resources, studies have shown a positive impact of social sup-  
25 port – in particular from the partner- on psychological distress (14-16). Little research,  
26 however, has been done on how and why social support influences psychological  
27 distress. In order to arrive at a better understanding of how social resources influence  
28 well-being, mediational models need to be tested. Previously, we found that more open  
29 communication about hereditary cancer is one way by which social support may buffer  
30 psychological distress (17). Women who felt supported by their close environment (e.g.  
31 family and friends) were more likely to talk in an open manner about hereditary breast  
32 cancer within the family, which, in turn, had a beneficial effect on psychological distress.

33 In sum, several studies on psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast  
34 cancer so far have shown significant effects of social and personal resources. To date, no  
35 data is available evaluating the impact of social and personal resources simultaneously.  
36 However, it is likely that personal and social resources affect each other (11). For instance,  
37 women with high self-esteem may have greater social skills, and consequently receive  
38 more social support (18). Conversely, social support may strengthen a woman's self-  
39 esteem. Indeed, several studies have shown that social support effects were (partially)

1 mediated by self-esteem, suggesting that the process of translating social support into  
2 coping may involve personality factors (19-22). Focusing on intervening mechanisms  
3 will enrich our understanding on how the various resources available to a person influ-  
4 ence psychological well-being.

5 In the current analysis it was examined how social and personal resources are inter-  
6 related in their effects on psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast  
7 cancer. One aim was to evaluate whether social and personal resources were indepen-  
8 dently related to psychological distress. The second aim was to determine whether (1)  
9 personal resources mediated the relationships between social resources and psycho-  
10 logical distress; or (2) social resources mediated the relationships between personal  
11 resources and psychological distress. We hypothesized that personal resources would  
12 mediate the relationships between social resources and psychological distress. That is, it  
13 was hypothesized that social resources would strengthen personal resources, which in  
14 turn would be related to less psychological distress.

## 16 **MATERIAL AND METHODS**

### 18 **Participants**

19 Between 1999 and 2003, women at risk for hereditary breast/ovarian cancer were  
20 included in either the MRISC-B study (addressing the psychological consequences of  
21 regular breast cancer surveillance) or the PREVOM-B study (addressing the psychologi-  
22 cal consequences of prophylactic mastectomy and/or salpingo-ovariectomy). Women  
23 with a history of breast cancer were excluded from the MRISC-B study, whereas this was  
24 not an exclusion criterion for the PREVOM-B study. Detailed descriptions of the MRISC-B  
25 and PREVOM-B studies have been published elsewhere (23-24).

26 In 2007, a follow-up study was activated investigating the long-term psychological  
27 impact (i.e. between 4 and 9 years since enrollment in the MRISC-B and PREVOM-B stud-  
28 ies) of either regular surveillance or prophylactic surgery in women at risk for hereditary  
29 breast cancer. Women were eligible for the follow-up study if they had participated in  
30 either MRISC-B or PREVOM-B. Women who developed breast or ovarian cancer since  
31 enrollment in these studies were not eligible for the follow-up study. Eligible women  
32 had sufficient understanding of the Dutch language to fill in the questionnaires and all  
33 gave informed consent for the follow-up study. Approval was obtained from the Medical  
34 Ethical Committee of the Erasmus Medical Center in Rotterdam.

35 This study was set up as a longitudinal observational study on the long-term psycho-  
36 logical impact (i.e. between 4 and 9 years since enrollment in the MRISC-B and PREVOM-  
37 B studies) of either regular breast cancer surveillance or prophylactic surgery in women  
38  
39

1 at increased risk for hereditary breast cancer. The assessments took place between June  
2 2007 and October 2009.

3 The psychological follow-up study included a total of 248 women; 206 women from  
4 MRISC-B and 42 women from PREVOM-B. For the current analysis, only women having a  
5 partner were included because the study aimed at examining the effects of communica-  
6 tion about hereditary cancer both within the nuclear family (partner, children) and the  
7 family of origin (parents, siblings). The total number of women included in the current  
8 analysis comprised 222, which is 90% of the total group. The analyses for the current  
9 article were carried out on the data obtained from the first assessment, performed two  
10 months prior to the women's appointment at the clinic.

## 11 12 **Procedure**

13 Women having participated in the MRISC-B or PREVOM-B study, and still being under  
14 surveillance at the family cancer clinic (FCC) of the Erasmus MC-Daniel den Hoed Cancer  
15 Centre, were sent an information letter regarding the psychological follow-up study  
16 along with an informed consent form and a prepaid envelope. After receipt of written  
17 informed consent, women were sent the first questionnaire of this follow-up study to  
18 their home two months prior to their next appointment at the family cancer clinic of the  
19 Erasmus MC-Daniel den Hoed Cancer Centre in Rotterdam.

## 20 21 **Measures**

### 22 23 *Biographical and medical data*

24 Data on age, having a partner, having children, educational level, type of management  
25 option and cancer-related events in the family of origin were obtained by means of a  
26 questionnaire.

### 27 28 *Outcome variables*

#### 29 30 *Breast cancer specific distress*

31 Intrusion and avoidance -two common responses to stressful situations- were assessed  
32 using the Impact of Events Scale (IES) (25). This questionnaire comprises 15 items and  
33 can be tailored to a specific event, namely 'breast cancer' in this study. Avoidance is  
34 measured in eight items and intrusion in seven items, and each item has four answer  
35 categories: not at all (score 0), seldom (score 1), sometimes (score 3), and often (score  
36 5). The Dutch version of the IES has been subjected to reliability analysis, the avoidance  
37 subscale was found to have a Cronbach's alpha of 0.66 and the intrusion subscale of 0.72  
38 (26).

39

1 *General distress*

2 The Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS) is a 14-item questionnaire, measuring  
3 anxiety (7 items) and depression (7 items) (27). Every item has four response categories,  
4 anchored to that specific item. Each subscale has a score range from 0 to 21. A Dutch  
5 reliability study revealed a Cronbach's alpha of 0.84 for anxiety, 0.86 for depression and  
6 0.90 for the whole scale (28).

7

8 *Personal variables*

9

10 *Self-concept*

11 The BRCA Self-Concept Scale (13) is a 17-item scale with answers ranging from 1  
12 ('strongly disagree') to 7 ('strongly agree'). The scale comprises three subscales for  
13 stigma, vulnerability and mastery. The scale was validated among a group of female  
14 BRCA1/2 carriers, revealing good internal consistency, with reported Cronbach's alphas  
15 of 0.90 for the total scale, 0.87 for stigma, 0.76 for vulnerability and 0.68 for mastery.  
16 The original BRCA-Self Concept Scale was translated into Dutch by a translation agency,  
17 and formulations were adjusted by psychologists (J. V., A. T.) to cover the content of the  
18 items better. This scale was used in a pilot study (J. Vos et al, 2008), which led to several  
19 small changes in formulations. The final version was back-translated into English, and no  
20 significant differences were found with the original scale.

21

22 *Self-esteem*

23 Self-esteem was assessed with the Rosenberg Self-Esteem Scale (RSES) (29), a 10-item  
24 scale with response options ranging from 1 = "strongly agree" to 4 = "strongly disagree".  
25 In this study Cronbach's alpha was 0.92.

26

27 *Social variables*

28

29 *Family communication about hereditary cancer*

30 The Openness to Discuss Cancer in the Family Scale (30) adapted to hereditary cancer  
31 (31) was used to measure openness of communication about hereditary cancer. The  
32 scale comprises 14 items on communication within the nuclear family (i.e. partner,  
33 children) and within the family of origin (i.e. parents, siblings) that have to be rated on  
34 a 5-point scale ranging from 1 = "Yes!" to 5 = "No!". The scale was validated in a group of  
35 women from families with a BRCA1/2 mutation, which revealed adequate reliability in  
36 the nuclear family (Cronbach's  $\alpha = 0.78$ ) and in the family of origin (Cronbach's  $\alpha = 0.82$ )  
37 (31).

38

39

## 1 *Social support*

2 The Multidimensional Scale of Perceived Social Support (MSPSS) (32) is a 12-item scale  
3 that assesses perceived support. The scale yields three subscale scores for Family,  
4 Friends and Significant other. Each of the three subscales is measured with four items,  
5 with response options ranging from 1= "strongly disagree" to 7= "strongly agree". The  
6 MSPSS has demonstrated good psychometric properties (33-34).

## 7

## 8 **Statistical analyses**

9 For participants who filled in more than 75% of the questions per subscale, a total score  
10 corrected for the total number of questions of the subscale was calculated, whereas no  
11 total score was calculated for participants who filled in less than 75% of the questions  
12 per subscale. The missing values of the independent variables mainly resulted from the  
13 fact that some women had no children, siblings or parent(s) at the time of the study  
14 assessment, and were therefore not estimated. Frequency analysis was used to describe  
15 the characteristics of the participants. To test whether there were differences between  
16 the three management option groups we used the method of one-way analysis of vari-  
17 ance in the case of continuous data and the method of chi-square in the case of ordinal  
18 data. The basic analyses were carried out using the SPSS 15.0 statistical package (SPSS  
19 Inc., Chicago).

20 The relationships between the distress variables, being outcome variables, and the  
21 personal and social variables, being independent variables, were explored by means  
22 of the method of Structural Equation Modeling (SEM). SEM enables one to identify, to  
23 test and to estimate the interrelationships of these variables. The maximum likelihood  
24 estimation method was used to evaluate the models and to estimate the parameters of  
25 the individual independent variables. SEM analyses were done with Mplus (Muthen &  
26 Muthen, 2004).

27 In order to obtain information on how psychological and social resources are inter-  
28 related in their impact on psychological distress, two models were tested. Both models  
29 assume that psychological and social variables are directly associated with distress  
30 variables, and that support variables have an effect on communication variables, as this  
31 was found in previous analyses (17). The models differ with regard to the character of  
32 the relationship between personal and social variables. According to model 1, personal  
33 variables would (partially) mediate the relationships between social and distress vari-  
34 ables. Model 2, on the contrary, proposes that social variables would (partially) mediate  
35 the relationships between personal and distress variables.

36 As measures of model performance,  $\chi^2$ -tests were used for determining the adequacy  
37 of the model-fit. A non-significant  $p$ -value ( $p > 0.05$ ) and the ratio of  $\frac{\chi^2}{df} < 1.5$  would  
38 represent a good model-fit. Also, four other goodness-of-fit indices were also used:  
39 Comparative Fit Index ( $CFI > 0.95$ ), Tucker-Lewis Index ( $TLI > 0.95$ ), Root Mean Square Er-

ror of Approximation (RMSEA <0.05) and Square Root Mean Residuals (SRMR<0.05). As a measure of the individual performances of the independent variables we have used the standardized regression coefficient and the corresponding p-value.

Age, education level, having children, carrier status, type of management option and cancer-related events were considered as potential confounder variables. Standardized regression coefficients ( $\beta$ ) were used as measures of relative importance. All statistical testing occurred at 0.05 level of significance (two-tailed).

## RESULTS

### Background characteristics

The characteristics of the 222 women included in this analysis are shown in Table 1. Most of the women had at least a middle level education (82%) and one or more children (84%). The mean age of the women was 47.1 years (ranging from 29 to 68 years). Most of the participants were adhering to regular surveillance (72%), while 13% had opted for salpingo-oophorectomy and 15% for prophylactic mastectomy. Of note, at the time of data collection for the current analysis, there were no significant differences between

**Table 1.** General characteristics of the study sample

Variable	Total (N=222)
Age; mean (sd)	47.1 (8.3)
Educational level <sup>1</sup>	
High	72 (32%)
Middle	111 (50%)
Low	33 (15%)
Having children	186 (84%)
BRCA1/2 mutation carrier	66 (30%)
Type of risk management <sup>2</sup>	
Regular surveillance	159 (72%)
PSO	28 (13%)
PM	14 (6%)
PM + PSO	21 (9%)
Cancer related events	
Having a mother/sister diagnosed with breast/ovarian cancer	186 (84%)
Having a mother/sister died of breast/ovarian cancer	130 (60%)

<sup>1</sup> Percentages do not add up to 100% because of missing values

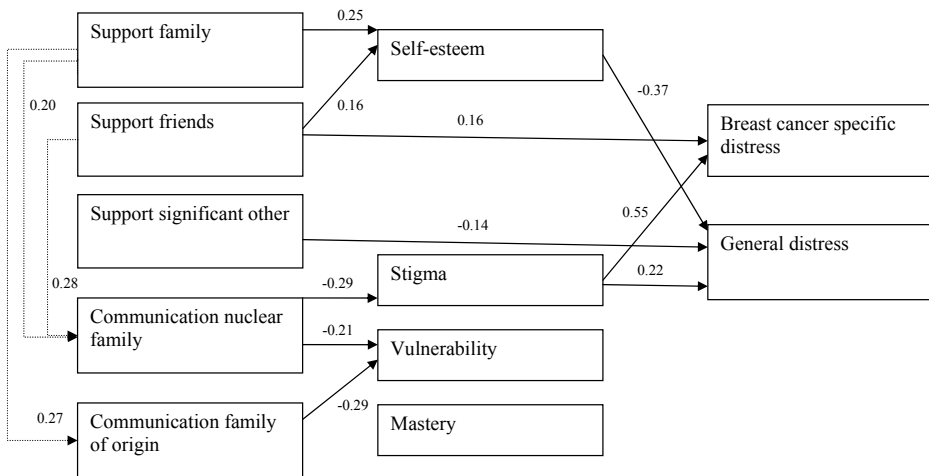
<sup>2</sup> PSO: prophylactic salpingo-oophorectomy; PM: prophylactic mastectomy



the three management options groups regarding personal, social and distress variables (data not shown).

The interrelationships between personal and social variables were examined by evaluating two models. The Chi square fit-index of model 1 was good ( $\chi^2(48) = 59.53$ ;  $p = 0.12$ ). The other performance indices also indicated that this model was good (CFI = 0.98; TLI = 0.96; RMSEA = 0.03; SRMR = 0.05). The Chi square fit-index of model 2 was moderate although significant ( $\chi^2(64) = 100.84$ ;  $p = 0.01$ ). The other indices also indicated a moderate performance (CFI = 0.95; TLI = 0.90; RMSEA = 0.05; SRMR = 0.06). Accordingly, model 1 (visualized in Figure 1) fitted the data best, which implied that personal variables mediated the relationships between social and distress variables.

**Figure 1.** Interrelationships between the social, psychological and distress variables



### Associations between social variables and personal variables

Table 2 shows the impact of social variables on personal variables. Support from both family and friends was associated with higher self-esteem ( $\beta = 0.25$ ,  $p = 0.01$  and  $\beta = 0.16$ ,  $p = 0.03$ , respectively). Furthermore, open communication within the nuclear family was associated with feeling less stigmatized ( $\beta = -0.29$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ). Open communication both within the nuclear family and the family of origin was associated with feeling less vulnerable ( $\beta = -0.21$ ,  $p = 0.02$  and  $\beta = -0.29$ ,  $p = 0.01$ , respectively).

### Psychological distress related to personal and social variables

Data on the exploration of the direct associations between personal and relational variables on the one hand and distress as outcome variables on the other hand, is shown in

**Table 2.** Impact of social variables on personal variables

Social variables	Personal variables							
	Rosenberg self-esteem		Stigma		Vulnerability		Mastery	
	$\beta^1$	p	$\beta$	p	$\beta$	p	$\beta$	p
<i>Open communication</i>								
Nuclear family	0.12	0.18	<b>-0.29</b>	<b>0.01</b>	<b>-0.21</b>	<b>0.02</b>	-0.12	0.17
Family of origin	0.12	0.17	-0.13	0.14	<b>-0.29</b>	<b>0.01</b>	-0.13	0.14
<i>Social support</i>								
Significant other	-0.05	0.56	0.12	0.11	0.08	0.31	0.00	0.98
Family	<b>0.25</b>	<b>0.01</b>	0.02	0.81	0.03	0.73	-0.03	0.66
Friends	<b>0.16</b>	<b>0.03</b>	-0.01	0.88	0.01	0.93	0.06	0.47

<sup>1</sup> Standardized regression coefficient as a measure of relative importance

Adjusted for age, education level, having a partner, having children, carrier status, type of management option and cancer-related events

Table 3. Feeling stigmatized was associated with more breast cancer specific and general distress ( $\beta = 0.55$ ,  $p = 0.01$  and  $\beta = 0.22$ ,  $p = 0.01$ , respectively). High self-esteem was associated with less general distress ( $\beta = -0.37$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ). Support from friends was associated with more breast cancer specific distress ( $\beta = 0.16$ ,  $p = 0.02$ ), whereas support from a special person was associated with less general distress ( $\beta = -0.14$ ,  $p = 0.03$ ).

**Table 3.** Impact of personal and social variables on distress variables

Variable	General distress		Breast cancer specific distress	
	$\beta^1$	p	$\beta$	p
<i>Self-concept</i>				
Stigma	<b>0.22</b>	<b>0.01</b>	<b>0.55</b>	<b>0.01</b>
Vulnerability	-0.04	0.61	0.03	0.74
Mastery	0.11	0.11	0.05	0.48
Rosenberg self-esteem	<b>-0.37</b>	<b>0.01</b>	0.02	0.73
<i>Open communication</i>				
Nuclear family	-0.05	0.53	-0.08	0.28
Family of origin	-0.11	0.19	-0.15	0.06
<i>Social support</i>				
Significant other	<b>-0.14</b>	<b>0.03</b>	-0.02	0.77
Family	0.00	0.99	0.03	0.63
Friends	0.09	0.21	<b>0.16</b>	<b>0.02</b>

<sup>1</sup> Standardized regression coefficient as a measure of relative importance

Adjusted for age, education level, having a partner, having children, carrier status, type of management option and cancer-related events

## 1 DISCUSSION

2  
3 The present study aimed at gaining insight into how social and personal resources affect  
4 psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. It was observed  
5 that both personal and social resources play a role in the psychological adjustment of  
6 high-risk women. Moreover, our findings suggest that strengthening personal resources  
7 is one way by which social resources may affect psychological distress.

8 In the current analysis, it was found that self-esteem was associated with less general  
9 distress, whereas feeling stigmatized (e.g. feeling labeled, isolated and different than  
10 others (13)) was associated with both more breast cancer specific distress and general  
11 distress. The data, therefore, are in line with previous observations, as the importance  
12 of feeling stigmatized and self-esteem regarding psychological distress in women at  
13 risk for hereditary breast cancer has also been found in a previous study of our group  
14 (12). The current study extended the previous findings by examining personal and social  
15 resources simultaneously, while the concordant findings increase our confidence in the  
16 importance of self-esteem and feelings of stigmatization. Moreover, to our knowledge,  
17 the current study is the first to demonstrate that self-esteem and feelings of stigmatiza-  
18 tion at least partially mediated the relationships between social resources and psycho-  
19 logical distress, thereby providing us new insights regarding the possible mechanisms  
20 by which social resources affect psychological distress.

21 Self-esteem mediated the relationships between social support from friends and  
22 family and general distress. Support from friends and family was positively associated  
23 with self-esteem, which in turn was inversely related to general distress. The finding that  
24 social support effects were mediated by self-esteem has previously been described for  
25 various populations (19-22). Support from family and friends conveys the idea that one  
26 is loved and valued, which may promote positive feelings toward the self. However, it  
27 should be emphasized that strengthening self-esteem is only one potential mechanism  
28 by which social support may buffer psychological distress. In fact, we previously reported  
29 that social support may also affect psychological distress in a positive way by increasing  
30 family communication about hereditary breast cancer (12).

31 Moreover, the current findings indicated that one way by which open communica-  
32 tion within the nuclear family affects psychological distress is by decreasing feelings  
33 of isolation and stigmatization. Women who talk in an open manner about hereditary  
34 breast cancer with the partner were less likely to feel stigmatized, which, in turn, was  
35 associated with less psychological distress. These findings underline the importance of  
36 couple interactions with respect to reducing the feelings of stigmatization and isolation.

37 Furthermore, it was found that open communication regarding hereditary cancer  
38 within both the nuclear family and the family of origin was associated with a reduced  
39

1 sense of vulnerability. This finding is of clinical interest, as a greater sense of vulnerability  
2 may affect behavioral outcomes, such as the uptake of breast cancer surveillance (35-36).

3 Of the social resources, support from a significant other was directly associated with  
4 less general distress. This finding indicates that support of at least one significant person  
5 independently contributed to less general distress over and above the contribution of  
6 personal resources. Noteworthy, support from friends was associated with more breast  
7 cancer specific distress. At first sight this finding may seem inconsistent, since sup-  
8 port from friends had indirect positive effects on psychological distress by bolstering  
9 self-esteem and promoting communication about hereditary breast cancer. Several  
10 explanations are possible. First, women who have friends whom they can share their  
11 worries about breast cancer with may be more aware of these worries and/or be more  
12 comfortable reporting them. Second, having easily available friends to discuss breast  
13 cancer worries with may be, at least for some women, associated with dwelling and  
14 focusing on these worries. While constructive expression of one's thoughts and feelings  
15 about breast cancer is most likely to be beneficial, dwelling on the negative aspects of  
16 one's situation or complaining may be unproductive (37). Alternatively, those women  
17 who experienced most distress may have received or sought more social support from  
18 friends. Most probably, support and distress are related in a bidirectional fashion across  
19 time. It is warranted that in future studies these issues should be investigated further.

20 Overall, attachment theory may provide a useful perspective in considering our find-  
21 ings. Attachment theory assumes that support that matters most is support provided  
22 by attachment relationships, in our study the significant other. Moreover, attachment  
23 theory denies that support from friends and relatives can compensate for the loss of  
24 support from an attachment figure (38). Consistent with this overall line of thinking,  
25 our findings point to the particular importance of support from a significant other who  
26 is close to the woman, i.e. attachment figure. Furthermore, one might hypothesize that  
27 secure attached women had higher self-esteem, and felt more competent in recruiting  
28 social support and to make use of that support. On the other hand, women with an inse-  
29 cure attachment -which is associated with worries about abandonment and about not  
30 being loved, as well as difficulties becoming close to others- may have lower self-esteem  
31 and increased distress (39). In a previous study of our group focusing on attachment in  
32 families with Huntington's disease, we have emphasized the relevance of attachment for  
33 psychological well-being in families with genetic disorders (40). Future studies should  
34 investigate the association between attachment style and adjustment of women at risk  
35 for hereditary breast cancer.

36 Some limitations in the current study should be acknowledged when interpreting the  
37 results. Our study sample was restricted to women having a partner, to ensure relative  
38 homogeneity with respect to social resources. This implies that the results can only  
39 be generalized to women with a partner. Future research is warranted to examine the

1 effects of social and personal resources on psychological distress in women without a  
 2 partner. Furthermore, as it was a cross-sectional study, the conclusions are limited to  
 3 inferences regarding relations rather than cause and effect relationships. As mentioned  
 4 above, many of these relations are probably reciprocal over time.

5 Nevertheless, the present study has several strengths and extends prior research data  
 6 in several ways. First, the study sample consisted of a relatively large group of women  
 7 adhering to regular surveillance or having undergone prophylactic surgery (either  
 8 prophylactic mastectomy and/or salpingo-oophorectomy), not always being the case  
 9 in other studies on this subject. Second, the inclusion of both personal and social re-  
 10 sources enabled us to take the interrelationships between these resources into account  
 11 when examining their independent associations with psychological distress. Third, both  
 12 personal and social resources were examined as mediators. Previous research in which  
 13 self-esteem mediation models were tested, did not examine the alternative interpreta-  
 14 tion that self-esteem effects are mediated by social support (22). Fourth, the inclusion  
 15 of various personal resource types enabled us to detect differences in how specific  
 16 personal resources functioned as a mediator for social resources. In sum, the inclusion of  
 17 both personal and social resources has been valuable and generated extra information.  
 18 Future studies should focus on combinations of these and other resources, in order to  
 19 obtain an even more complete understanding of the roles of different resources avail-  
 20 able to high-risk women.

21 Overall, the results of the current analysis demonstrate that social and personal  
 22 resources play a role in the adjustment of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer.  
 23 Health workers involved in the care of these women, therefore, should carefully monitor  
 24 women's personal and social resources, and if compromised refer particular women for  
 25 additional support. Information on the role of personal and social resources and sugges-  
 26 tions for enhancement of a woman's own resources may help to improve the manage-  
 27 ment of the psychological consequences of being at risk for hereditary breast cancer.  
 28 Interestingly, interventions aimed at increasing support and communication may also  
 29 have a positive effect on a woman's self view.

## 30 31 32 REFERENCES

- 33 1. Lux MP, Fasching PA, Beckmann MW. Hereditary breast and ovarian cancer: review and future  
 34 perspectives. *J Mol Med* 2006;**84**:16-28
- 35 2. Antoniou A, Pharoah PD, Narod S, *et al.* Avarage risks of breast and ovarian cancer associated with  
 36 BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations detected in case series unselected for family history: a combined  
 37 analysis of 22 studies. *Am J Hum Genet* 2003;**72**:1117-1130.
- 38 3. Ford D, Easton DF, Stratton M, *et al.* Genetic heterogeneity and penetrance analysis of the BRCA1  
 39 and BRCA2 genes in breast cancer families. *Am J Hum Genet* 1998;**62**:676-689.

- 1 4. Georgiou I, Fatouros M, Arampatzis I, *et al.* Evaluating cancer risks in BRCA mutation carriers. *Gastric Breast Cancer* 2003;**2**:45-51.
- 2 5. King MC, Marks JH, Mandell JB. Breast and ovarian cancer risks due to inherited mutations in BRCA1 and BRCA2. *Science* 2003;**302**:643-646.
- 3 6. Arver B, Haegermark A, Platten U, Lindblom A, Brandberg Y. Evaluation of psychosocial effects of pre-symptomatic testing for breast/ovarian and colon cancer pre-disposing genes: a 12-month follow-up. *Fam Cancer* 2004;**3**:109-116.
- 4 7. Coyne JC, Benazon NR, Gaba CG, Calzone K, Weber BL. Distress and psychiatric morbidity among women from high-risk breast and ovarian cancer families. *J Consul Clin Psychol* 2000;**68**:864-874.
- 5 8. Lodder LN, Frets PG, Trijsburg RW, *et al.* Psychological impact of receiving a BRCA1/BRCA2 test result. *Am J Med Genet* 2001;**98**:15-24.
- 6 9. Schwartz M, Peshkin B, Hughes C, Main D, Isaacs C, Lerman C. Impact of BRCA1/BRCA2 mutation testing on psychological distress in a clinic-based sample. *J Clin Oncol* 2002;**20**:514-520.
- 7 10. Carpenter JS. Self-esteem and well-being among women with breast cancer and women in age-matched comparison group. *J Psychosoc Oncol* 1997;**15**:59-80.
- 8 11. Schroevers MJ, Ranchor AV, Sanderman R. The role of social support and self-esteem in the presence and course of depressive symptoms: a comparison of cancer patients and individuals from the general population. *Soc Sci Med* 2003;**57**:375-385.
- 9 12. Den Heijer M, Vanheusden K, Seynaeve C, *et al.* The contribution of self-esteem and self-concept in psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. *Psycho-Oncology* In press.
- 10 13. Esplen MJ, Stuckless N, Hunter J, *et al.* The BRCA self-concept scale: a new instrument to measure self-concept in BRCA1/2 mutation carriers. *Psycho-Oncology* 2009;**18**:1216-1229.
- 11 14. Coyne JC, Anderson KK. Marital status, marital satisfaction, and support processes among women at high risk for breast cancer. *J Family Psychol* 1999;**13**:629-641.
- 12 15. Manne S, Audrain J, Schwartz M, Main D, Finch C, Lerman C. Associations between relationship support and psychological reactions of participants and partners to BRCA1 and BRCA2 testing in a clinic-based sample. *Ann Behav Med* 2004;**28**:211-225.
- 13 16. Van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Duivendoorn HJ, *et al.* Family system characteristics and psychological adjustment to cancer susceptibility genetic testing: a prospective study. *Clin Genet* 2007;**71**:35-42.
- 14 17. Den Heijer M, Vanheusden K, Seynaeve C, *et al.* Psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer: the role of family communication and perceived social support *Psycho-Oncology* In press.
- 15 18. Thoits PA. Stress, coping, and social support processes: Where are we? What next? *J Health Soc Behav* 1995;**35**:53-79.
- 16 19. Druley JA, Townsend AL. Self-esteem as a mediator between spousal support and depressive symptoms: A comparison of healthy individuals and individuals coping with arthritis. *Health Psychol* 1998;**17**:255-261.
- 17 20. Johnson SL, Meyer B, Winett C, Small J. Social support and self-esteem predict changes in bipolar depression but not mania. *J Affect Disord* 2000;**58**:79-86.
- 18 21. Krause N. Life stress, social support, and self-esteem in an elderly population. *Psychol Aging* 1987;**2**:349-356.
- 19 22. Symister P, Friend R. The influence of social support and problematic support on optimism and depression in chronic illness: A prospective study evaluating self-esteem as a mediator *Health Psychol* 2003;**22**:123-129.

- 1 23. Bresser PJC, Seynaeve C, Van Gool AR, *et al.* The course of distress in women at increased risk of  
2 breast and ovarian cancer due to an (identified) genetic susceptibility who opt for prophylactic  
3 mastectomy and/or salpingo-oophorectomy. *Eur J Cancer* 2007;**43**:95-103.
- 4 24. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, *et al.* Psychological distress and breast self-examination  
5 frequency in women at increased risk for hereditary or familial breast cancer. *Community Genet*  
6 2003;**6**:235-241.
- 7 25. Horowitz M, Wilner N, Alvarez W. Impact of Event Scale: a measure of subjective stress. *Psychosom*  
8 *Med* 1979;**41**:209-218.
- 9 26. Brom D, Kleber RJ. De Schokverwerkingslijst. *Ned Tijdschr Psychol* 1985;**40**:164-168.
- 10 27. Zigmond AS, Snaith RP. The hospital anxiety and depression scale. *Acta Psychiatr Scand*  
11 1983;**67**:361-370.
- 12 28. Spinhoven P, Ormel J, Sloekers PPA, Van Kempen GMJ, Speckens AEM, Van Hemert AM. A vali-  
13 dation study of the Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS) in different groups of Dutch  
14 subjects. *Psychol Med* 1997;**27**:363-370.
- 15 29. Rosenberg M. Society and the adolescent self image. Princeton, New Jersey: Princeton university  
16 press; 1965.
- 17 30. Mesters I, van den Borne H, McCormick L, Pruyn J, De Boer M, Imbos T. Openness to discuss cancer  
18 in the nuclear family: scale, development, and validation. *Psychosom Med* 1997;**59**:269-279.
- 19 31. Van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Lodder LN, *et al.* Long-term psychological impact of carrying a  
20 BRCA1/2 mutation and prophylactic surgery: A 5-year follow-up study. *J Clin Oncol* 2003;**21**:3867-  
21 3874.
- 22 32. Zimet GD, Dahlem NW, Zimet SG, Farley GK. The Multidimensional Scale of Perceived Social Sup-  
23 port. *J Pers Assess* 1988;**52**:30-41.
- 24 33. Hann DM, Oxman TE, Ahles TA, Furstenberg CT, Stuke TA. Social support adequacy and depres-  
25 sion in older patients with metastatic cancer. *Psycho-Oncology* 1995;**4**:213-221.
- 26 34. Zimet GD, Powell SS, Farley GK, Werkman S, Berkoff KA. Psychometric characteristics of the multi-  
27 dimensional scale of perceived social support. *J Pers Assess* 1990;**55**:610-617.
- 28 35. Kash K, Holland J, Halper MS, Miller DG. Psychological distress and surveillance behaviors of  
29 women with a family history of breast cancer. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 1992;**84**:24-30.
- 30 36. Lerman C, Daly M, Sands C, *et al.* Mammography adherence and psychological distress among  
31 women at risk for breast cancer. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 1993;**85**:1074-1080.
- 32 37. Wortman CB, Dunkel-Schetter C. Interpersonal relationships and cancer: A theoretical analysis. *J*  
33 *Soc Issues* 1979;**35**:120-155.
- 34 38. Roberts JE, Gotlib IH, Kassel JD. Adult attachment security and symptoms of depression: the me-  
35 diating roles of dysfunctional attitudes and low self-esteem. *J Pers Soc Psychol* 1996;**70**:310-320.
- 36 39. Stroebe W, Stroebe M, Abakoumkin G, Schut H. The role of loneliness and social support in adjust-  
37 ment to loss: a test of attachment versus stress theory. *J Pers Soc Psychol* 1996;**70**:1241-1249.
- 38 40. Van der Meer L, Timman R, Trijsburg W, *et al.* Attachment in families with Huntington's disease. A  
39 paradigm in clinical genetics. *Patient Educ Couns* 2006;**63**:246-254.





# Chapter 5

*Body image and psychological distress after prophylactic mastectomy and breast reconstruction in genetically predisposed women: a prospective long-term follow-up study*

M. den Heijer, C. Seynaeve, R. Timman, H.J. Duivenvoorden, K. Vanheusden,  
M.M.A. Tilanus-Linthorst, M.B.E. Menke-Pluijmers, A. Tibben

*European Journal of Cancer: In Press*

**1 ABSTRACT**

2  
3 **Purpose:** To explore the course of psychological distress and body image at long-term  
4 follow-up (6-9 years) after prophylactic mastectomy and breast reconstruction (PM/BR)  
5 in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer, and to identify pre-PM risk factors for poor  
6 body image on the long-term.  
7

8 **Methods:** Psychological distress (general and breast cancer specific) and body image  
9 (general and breast specific) were assessed in 36 high-risk women before PM (T0), at 6  
10 months (T1) and 6-9 years (T2) after PM/BR. Investigated predictive variables (assessed  
11 at T0) for long-term body image (assessed at T2) included psychological distress, body  
12 image and coping styles.  
13

14 **Results:** Breast cancer specific and general distress significantly decreased from T0 to T1  
15 as well as from T1 to T2. Problems regarding breast related and general body image were  
16 significantly higher at T1 than at T0. Subsequently, breast related body image scores  
17 significantly decreased from T1 to T2, while the decrease in general body image scores  
18 was not significant. Active coping and seeking social support were predictive of lower  
19 scores (i.e. less problems) on breast related and general body image at long-term follow-  
20 up. Furthermore, higher scores on general body image before PM/BR were predictive for  
21 increased general body image scores at long-term follow-up.  
22

23 **Conclusion:** Our findings indicate that psychological distress is decreased after PM/BR,  
24 at the cost of persistent problems regarding body image. Exploration of coping styles  
25 and body image perception before PM/BR may help to identify vulnerable women who  
26 may benefit from additional support.  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39

## 1 INTRODUCTION

2  
3 At this moment, bilateral or contralateral prophylactic mastectomy with or without  
4 breast reconstruction (PM/BR) is the most effective, although radical, strategy to reduce  
5 the risk of breast cancer in high-risk women (1-3). As DNA-testing becomes more read-  
6 ily available and cosmetic results of reconstruction techniques are improving, PM has  
7 become an important and recognized option for women at risk for hereditary breast  
8 cancer. Balanced information regarding long-term psychological outcomes therefore is  
9 eagerly needed in order to enable adequate counselling of women considering PM/BR.

10  
11 Overall, women at risk for hereditary breast cancer who have undergone PM are satis-  
12 fied with their decision (4-6). Several studies concluded that PM may have psychological  
13 benefits in terms of reduced anxiety and worries about developing cancer (5, 7-10).  
14 Nevertheless, many women included in the studies reported negative effects of PM(/BR)  
15 on body image (5-6, 10-11). However, as most of these observations were obtained from  
16 retrospective studies, information on women's body image prior to PM is not available,  
17 and consequently changes in body image specifically as a result of PM/BR could not be  
18 assessed.

19 So far, prospective studies examining the effects of PM on psychological variables and  
20 body image have been scarce (11). One prospective, qualitative study reported reduced  
21 anxiety 18 months after PM, while no evidence was found for body image problems (8).  
22 In two other prospective studies with a follow-up of one year, reduced anxiety in women  
23 after PM was confirmed, while, in contrast, a substantial proportion of the women re-  
24 ported body image problems after one year (10, 12). However, it may be that a follow-up  
25 period of one year was too short to capture the assimilation of reconstructed breasts  
26 into a woman's body image, especially in view of the fact that the breast reconstruction  
27 period (depending on the reconstruction technique) may encompass several months.  
28 Therefore, longer follow-up data is needed on the psychological adjustment to PM/BR,  
29 especially regarding body image. Furthermore, no data is available on factors that are  
30 predictive of poor body image after PM/BR. Knowledge about these factors is important  
31 in order to enable early identification of women who may be vulnerable, and might  
32 benefit from additional support.

33 In the present prospective study, we aimed (1) to explore the course of psychological  
34 distress and problems regarding body image before PM and at long-term follow-up (6-9  
35 years) after PM/BR in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer, and (2) to identify pre-  
36 PM variables being predictive of poor body image in the long term.

37  
38  
39

## 1 PATIENTS AND METHODS

### 3 Participants

4 Between 1999 and 2003, women at risk for hereditary breast/ovarian cancer who de-  
5 cided to undergo prophylactic mastectomy (PM) with/without BR or bilateral salpingo-  
6 ovariectomy (BPSO) at the Family Cancer Clinic of the Erasmus MC- Daniel den Hoed  
7 Cancer Centre were invited to participate in a study on the psychological impact of  
8 prophylactic surgery (PREVOM-B study). A history of breast or ovarian cancer was not  
9 an exclusion criterion, but women with (suspicion of) new or recurrent cancer were not  
10 eligible. Detailed descriptions of the PREVOM-B study have been published elsewhere  
11 (7, 13).

12 In 2007, a follow-up study was activated investigating the long-term psychological  
13 impact (i.e. between 6-9 years since enrollment in the PREVOM-B study) of prophylactic  
14 surgery in high-risk women. Women were eligible for the follow-up study if they had  
15 participated in PREVOM-B, had not developed a new cancer or recurrent cancer since  
16 enrollment in the PREVOM-B study, and still were in follow-up at the family cancer clinic  
17 of the Erasmus MC. Women had sufficient understanding of the Dutch language to fill  
18 in the questionnaires and all gave informed consent for the follow-up study. Approval  
19 for the follow-up study was obtained from the Medical Ethics Committee of the Erasmus  
20 Medical Center in Rotterdam.

### 22 Procedure

23 Women having participated in the PREVOM-B study and having undergone PM/BR were  
24 sent an information letter regarding the psychological follow-up study along with an in-  
25 formed consent form and a prepaid envelope. After receipt of written informed consent,  
26 women were sent the first questionnaire of this follow-up study to their home address  
27 two months prior to the next appointment at the family cancer clinic. The analyses for  
28 the current report were carried out on the data obtained from the following assessment  
29 moments: 2-4 weeks before PM/BR (T0), at 6 months after (T1) and 6-9 years after (T2)  
30 PM/BR.

### 32 Measurements

#### 34 *Biographical and medical data*

35 Data on age, having a partner, having children, educational level, carrier status and  
36 breast cancer history were obtained by means of a questionnaire completed at both T0  
37 and T2.

### 1 *Coping*

2 Coping was assessed at T0 with the Utrecht Coping List (UCL) (14). The UCL is a 48-item  
3 questionnaire, measuring 7 coping styles: Active Approach, Palliative Reaction, Avoid-  
4 ance, Seeking Social support, Passive Coping, Emotional Expression and Comforting  
5 Thoughts. Previous studies revealed satisfying validity and reliability measures of the  
6 UCL (15-16).

7

### 8 *Psychological distress*

9 At all assessment moments (T0, T1 and T2) women completed the Impact of Events  
10 Scale (IES) (17) and the Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS) (18), measuring  
11 breast cancer specific distress and general distress, respectively. Both scales have been  
12 described in detail elsewhere (19).

13

### 14 *Body image*

15 Body image was assessed at T0, T1 and T2 by the Body Image Scale (10), which was  
16 constructed following recommendations made by Hopwood (20). The scale comprises  
17 two subscales, one for general body image (score range 5-25) and one for breast related  
18 body image (score range 2-10). General body image measures satisfaction with appear-  
19 ance both when dressed and when naked, feelings of femininity and feelings of sexual  
20 attractiveness. Breast related body image measures satisfaction with the way the breasts  
21 feel and with their appearance. A higher score indicates increased problems with body  
22 image. Cronbach's alphas at long-term follow-up assessment were 0.84 for general body  
23 image and 0.69 for breast related body image.

24

### 25 **Statistical analyses**

26 Longitudinal analyses were performed using mixed modelling. Dependent variables  
27 were general body image, breast related body image, general distress and breast cancer  
28 specific distress.

29 Linear regression analysis was conducted to identify potential prognostic variables  
30 that enabled predicting general and breast related body image measured at long-term  
31 follow-up. The following baseline variables were tested for their predictive quality:  
32 general body image, breast related body image, general and breast cancer specific  
33 distress, coping styles, having children, educational level and carrier status. All potential  
34 prognostic variables were entered individually into the regression analysis, adjusted for  
35 age, having a partner and breast cancer history. All statistical testing took place at 0.05  
36 level of significance (two-sided). The data were analyzed using the SPSS 17.0 statistical  
37 package (SPSS Inc., Chicago).

38

39

## 1 RESULTS

2  
3 The characteristics of the 36 women included in the current analyses are shown in Table  
4 1. Comparison of the characteristics of these women and of the 16 eligible PREVOM-B  
5 women not included in the current analyses showed that in the latter group significantly  
6 less women had a partner, while more women had children ( $\chi^2 = 4.10$ ,  $p = 0.04$  and  
7  $\chi^2 = 6.20$ ,  $p = 0.01$ , data not shown). Reasons for non-inclusion were: not being under  
8 surveillance at the family cancer clinic anymore, having had complications after surgery  
9 leading to removal of the prostheses, diagnosis of ovarian cancer in between, and find-  
10 ing the questionnaire too burdensome.

11 All 36 women underwent PM with BR, mainly by means of silicone prosthesis (94%).  
12 The mean age at PM/BR was 40.1 years, and the majority of the women had a partner,  
13 children and at least a middle level education. After a median follow-up of 7 years,  
14 significantly less women had a partner ( $p = 0.02$ ), whereas more women had children  
15 ( $p = 0.01$ ). Most women were proven mutation carriers both at baseline (75%) and at  
16 long-term follow-up (78%). At baseline, 33% of the participants had a history of breast  
17 cancer, while one woman a history of ovarian cancer.

18  
19 **Table 1.** General characteristics of the study population (N=36)

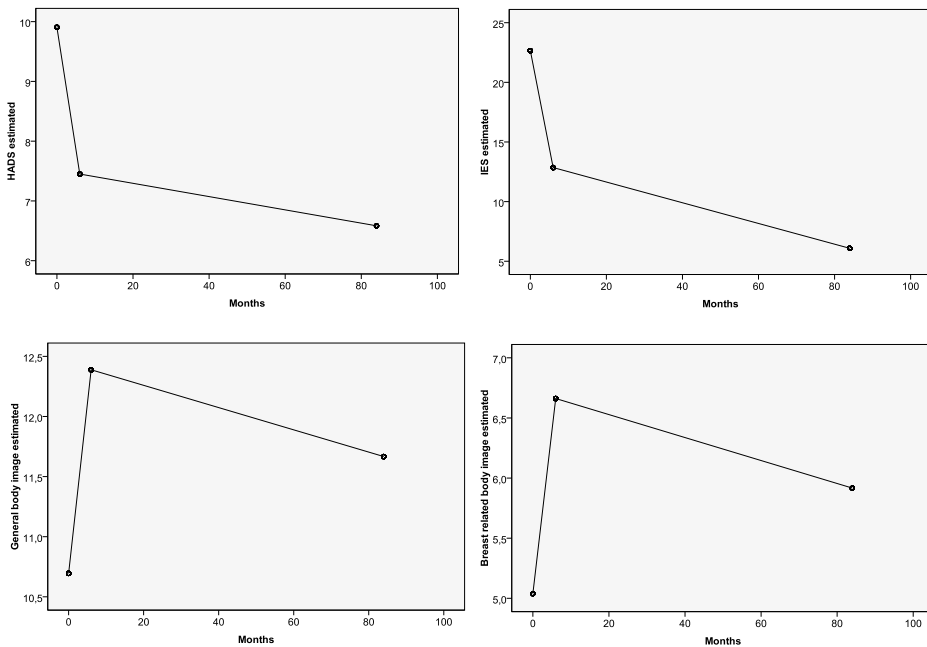
20 Variable	21 Baseline assessment (T0)	22 Long-term follow-up assessment (T2)
23 <i>Follow-up time; median</i>	24 7 years (range 6-9)	
25 <i>Demographic and medical variables</i>		
26 Age; mean (sd)	27 40.1 (7.7)	28 47.0 (8.0) **
29 Having a relationship	30 34 (94%)	31 31 (86%) **
32 Having children	33 25 (69%)	34 28 (78%) **
35 Educational level		
36 High	37 14 (39%)	
38 Middle	39 17 (47%)	
40 Low	41 5 (14%)	
42 BRCA1/2 mutation carrier	43 27 (75%)	44 28 (78%)
45 Cancer history		
46 Breast cancer history	47 12 (33%)	
48 Ovarian cancer history	49 1 (3%)	
50 P(B)SO	51 17 (47%)	52 22 (61%) *
53 Reconstruction technique		
54 Immediate silicone prosthetic implant	55 34 (94%)	
56 Autologous tissue reconstruction	57 2 (6%)	

58 \*  $p < 0.05$  (two-tailed); \*\*  $p < 0.01$  (two-tailed)

### 1 Courses of psychological distress and body image

2 The estimated scores for psychological distress and body image variables before PM  
 3 (T0), at 6 months after PM (T1), and at long-term follow up (T2) are shown in Table 2, and  
 4 graphically shown in Figure 1. Both breast cancer specific distress and general distress  
 5 scores significantly decreased from T0 to T1 as well as from T1 to T2. In contrast, the  
 6 scores for breast related body image significantly increased from T0 to T1 (i.e. more  
 7 problems), and subsequently significantly decreased from T1 to T2. Also, scores on  
 8  
 9

10 **Figure 1.** Psychological distress and body image scores in high-risk women prior to (T0), and at 6 months  
 11 after (T1) and 6-9 years after (T2) prophylactic mastectomy (figure 1 continued on next page)



31 **Table 2.** Psychological distress and body image scores in high-risk women prior to

	T0	T1	T2	T0-T1		T1-T2	
	Mean (SD)	Mean (d <sup>1</sup> )	Mean (d)	T <sub>(df)</sub>	P	T <sub>(df)</sub>	P
General distress	9.91 (5.98)	7.45 (-0.41)	6.58 (-0.15)	2.3 <sub>(69)</sub>	0.03	3.1 <sub>(69)</sub>	0.01
Breast cancer specific distress	22.7 (11.6)	12.9 (-0.85)	6.1 (-0.58)	4.3 <sub>(69)</sub>	0.01	7.4 <sub>(70)</sub>	0.01
General body image <sup>2</sup>	10.7 (4.3)	12.4 (0.40)	11.7 (-0.17)	2.4 <sub>(72)</sub>	0.02	1.4 <sub>(72)</sub>	0.18
Breast related body image <sup>2</sup>	5.0 (2.1)	6.7 (0.78)	5.9 (-0.17)	4.1 <sub>(71)</sub>	0.01	2.2 <sub>(70)</sub>	0.03

32 (T0), and at 6 months after (T1) and 6-9 years after (T2) prophylactic mastectomy

33 1 Effect size, Cohen's d

34 2 A higher score indicates more problems

1 general body image significantly increased from T0 to T1, and decreased from T1 to T2,  
2 but the decrease did not reach statistical significance.

### 4 Predictive factors for body image at long term follow-up

5 Table 3 presents predictors of general and breast related body image problems at long-  
6 term follow-up. Active coping and coping through seeking social support were predic-  
7 tive for decreased scores (i.e. less problems) on both general and breast related body  
8 image (at T2). General body image scores at T0 were significantly and positively related  
9 to general body image scores on the long term (at T2). No significant associations were  
10 found between breast related body image scores at T0 and breast related or general  
11 body image scores at T2.

13 **Table 3.** Predictors for long-term general and breast related body image (after median follow-up of 7  
14 years)

15 Predictors 16 (T0)	17 General body image <sup>2</sup> 18 (T2)		19 Breast related body image <sup>2</sup> 20 (T2)	
	21 $\beta^1$	22 p-value	23 $\beta$	24 p-value
25 General body image	26 <b>0.49</b>	27 <b>0.01</b>	28 0.17	29 0.38
30 Breast related body image	31 0.16	32 0.42	33 0.18	34 0.37
35 Active coping	36 <b>-0.54</b>	37 <b>0.01</b>	38 <b>-0.49</b>	39 <b>0.02</b>
40 Seeking social support	41 <b>-0.41</b>	42 <b>0.02</b>	43 <b>-0.37</b>	44 <b>&lt;0.05</b>

45 <sup>1</sup> Standardized regression coefficient as a measure of relative importance  
46 Adjusted for age, partner and breast cancer history

47 <sup>2</sup> A higher score indicates more problems

## 26 DISCUSSION

28 To our knowledge, this is the first prospective study on long term psychological distress  
29 and body image after PM/BR in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer, mainly being  
30 BRCA mutation carriers. After a median follow-up period of 7 years, a significant de-  
31 crease in breast cancer specific as well as general distress was observed over time. This is  
32 extending on and in accordance with the findings of previous studies concerning a one  
33 year follow-up period (7, 10), and most probably indicate relief from fear of developing  
34 breast cancer.



1 In contrast, in the first six months following PM/BR women reported a significant  
2 increase in problems with breast related and general body image. These findings are  
3 in line with the findings of a prospective one-year follow-up study (12), and most likely  
4 represent the difficulties women experience in adjusting to the loss of their breasts  
5 and the new proportions of their body. It is the question whether, despite extensive  
6 pre-surgery information on the possibilities and limitations of breast ablation and re-  
7 construction, women have carefully thought through what the reconstructed breasts  
8 will feel and look like, while the urge to reduce the breast cancer risk predominates be-  
9 fore surgery. Furthermore, body image problems at six months after PM/BR potentially  
10 reflect that the breast reconstruction is not yet definite potentially requiring additional  
11 interventions (for example nipple reconstruction). Moreover, body image problems may  
12 be a consequence of complications following surgery, possibly leading to loss of the  
13 implants (9). For the included cohort, complications following PM/BR were experienced  
14 by 14 women (39%).

15 The findings that problems with breast related body image decrease between 6  
16 months and 7 years after PM/BR suggest that women adapt to the look and feeling of  
17 the reconstructed breasts, also potentially due to additional cosmetic interventions. In  
18 our cohort, 11 women (31%) indeed underwent additional surgeries after the primary  
19 PM/BR. Nevertheless, of importance is the observation that the body image scores at  
20 long-term follow-up remained higher (i.e. more problems) than the pre-PM level, sug-  
21 gesting persisting feelings of decreased femininity and sexual attractiveness after PM/  
22 BR.

23 Overall, the findings of the current analyses are very relevant and underscore the  
24 importance of appropriately informing the women about the problems which may be  
25 experienced after PM/BR, both on the short and the long term. Furthermore, the data  
26 indicate that for future studies on the outcomes of PM/BR the assessment moments  
27 should be planned after a longer period of time, i.e. more than 6-12 months after PM/BR.

28 We found that general body image prior to PM was predictive for general body im-  
29 age on the long-term after PM/BR. Women with a low general body image (high score)  
30 before PM/BR were more vulnerable for low body image at long term follow-up. This  
31 finding suggests that PM/BR may alter general body image temporarily, but that other  
32 factors determine satisfaction with body image over time. Interestingly, women's breast  
33 related body image before PM did not predict for breast related body image after PM/  
34 BR. We hypothesize that adverse cosmetic outcomes of the reconstructed breasts, such  
35 as visible scars, unnatural look, hardening and altered sensitivity of the reconstructed  
36 breasts may play a role in the decreased satisfaction of the women about their breasts.  
37 Conversely, it may be that women who were dissatisfied with the look of their breasts  
38 pre-PM/BR accepted their reconstructed breasts more favourably, focussing on the  
39 benefits of the new proportions of their body (21).

1 Our results indicated that seeking social support was a beneficial coping strategy, in  
2 that it was predictive for increased satisfaction with both general and breast related  
3 body image on the long-term. It is known from interview studies that most women expe-  
4 rience feelings of loneliness and isolation post-surgery, which may be counterbalanced  
5 by the process of sharing the effects of surgery and showing others (21-22). Partners in  
6 particular are an important source of support for women (21). Several studies have indi-  
7 cated that PM could result in adverse effects on the sexual relationship and decreased  
8 feelings of femininity (4-5, 10, 23). Partner's acceptance of a changed appearance of the  
9 woman's body and his reassurance of her desirability may help to maintain a sense of  
10 attractiveness. Furthermore, women opting for PM while not having a partner (yet) may  
11 be more reluctant to get involved in future intimate relationships because of the fear to  
12 show the reconstructed breasts, and the subsequent risk of rejection or adverse reac-  
13 tions (23). Such anticipatory fear might affect their breast specific body image.

14 Another important predictor of increased satisfaction with body image was an active  
15 coping style. Women with an active coping style may have sought extensive information  
16 about the potential consequences of PM/BR prior to surgery, such as the likely appear-  
17 ance of the reconstructed breasts. These women may have considered in advance the  
18 possibilities of coping with the consequences of PM/BR, thereby anticipating on a new  
19 body image. In this respect, it is important to note that before PM women may not feel  
20 able to thoroughly contemplate possible adverse consequences of PM/BR on body im-  
21 age, while the urge to reduce breast cancer risk prevails.

22 Strengths of our study are the prospective study design and the long-term follow-  
23 up. Some limitations should be considered as well. First, it is possible that variables not  
24 included in the current analyses may be of relevance when considering the abovementioned  
25 findings. More specifically, we speculate that self-esteem could have influenced  
26 both coping strategies as well as body image. Future research is indicated to examine the  
27 associations between self-esteem prior to PM/BR and body image after PM. Second, the  
28 small sample size disabled the performance of additional multiple regression analyses.  
29 However, despite the small sample size some significant associations between pre-PM  
30 variables and body image were observed, which has not previously been reported.

31 In conclusion, psychological distress decreased on the long-term after PM/BR, at the  
32 cost of persistent body image problems. The potentially negative consequences of PM/  
33 BR on a woman's body image on the short- and long-term should be incorporated in  
34 the information given to a woman considering PM/BR. Also, it is essential to thoroughly  
35 explore prior to surgery the way the woman experiences her body as well as the po-  
36 tential consequences of PM/BR hereon. Additionally, evaluation of the coping styles of  
37 the woman (and her partner) may provide valuable information for the determination  
38 of strengths and weaknesses of the individual. We suggest that a consultation with  
39 a psychologist or social worker is warranted as standard of care in the counseling of

1 women considering PM/BR. In case vulnerability is identified, it is worthwhile to offer  
 2 extra counseling sessions. Finally, we plan to develop a group intervention for women  
 3 who have undergone PM/BR, focusing on issues such as body image, changes in sexual-  
 4 ity and communication with the partner.

## 7 REFERENCES

- 8 1. Hartmann LC, Schaid DJ, Woods JE, Crotty TP, Myers JL, Arnold PG, et al. Efficacy of bilat-  
 9 eral prophylactic mastectomy in women with a family history of breast cancer. *N Engl J Med*  
 10 1999;340(2):77-84.
- 11 2. Hartmann LC, Sellers TA, Schaid DJ, Frank TS, Soderberg CL, Sitta DL, et al. Efficacy of bilat-  
 12 eral prophylactic mastectomy in BRCA1 and BRCA2 gene mutation carriers. *J Natl Cancer Inst*  
 13 2001;93(21):1633-7.
- 14 3. Rebbeck TR, Friebel T, Lynch HT, Neuhausen SL, van 't Veer L, Garber JE, et al. Bilateral prophylactic  
 15 mastectomy reduces breast cancer risk in BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutation carriers: the PROSE Study  
 16 Group. *J Clin Oncol* 2004;22(6):1055-62.
- 17 4. Bresser PJ, Seynaeve C, Van Gool AR, Brekelmans CT, Meijers-Heijboer H, van Geel AN, et al.  
 18 Satisfaction with prophylactic mastectomy and breast reconstruction in genetically predisposed  
 19 women. *Plast Reconstr Surg* 2006;117(6):1675-82; discussion 1683-4.
- 20 5. Frost MH, Schaid DJ, Sellers TA, Slezak JM, Arnold PG, Woods JE, et al. Long-term satisfaction  
 21 and psychological and social function following bilateral prophylactic mastectomy. *JAMA*  
 22 2000;284(3):319-24.
- 23 6. Metcalfe KA, Esplen MJ, Goel V, Narod SA. Psychosocial functioning in women who have under-  
 24 gone bilateral prophylactic mastectomy. *Psychooncology* 2004;13(1):14-25.
- 25 7. Bresser PJ, Seynaeve C, Van Gool AR, Niermeijer MF, Duivendoorn HJ, van Dooren S, et al. The  
 26 course of distress in women at increased risk of breast and ovarian cancer due to an (identified)  
 27 genetic susceptibility who opt for prophylactic mastectomy and/or salpingo-oophorectomy. *Eur*  
 28 *J Cancer* 2007;43(1):95-103.
- 29 8. Hatcher MB, Fallowfield L, A'Hern R. The psychosocial impact of bilateral prophylactic mastectomy:  
 30 prospective study using questionnaires and semistructured interviews. *BMJ* 2001;322(7278):76.
- 31 9. Hopwood P, Lee A, Shenton A, Baildam A, Brain A, Lalloo F, et al. Clinical follow-up after bilat-  
 32 eral risk reducing ('prophylactic') mastectomy: mental health and body image outcomes. *Psy-*  
 33 *chooncology* 2000;9(6):462-72.
- 34 10. Lodder LN, Frets PG, Trijsburg RW, Meijers-Heijboer EJ, Klijn JG, Seynaeve C, et al. One year follow-  
 35 up of women opting for presymptomatic testing for BRCA1 and BRCA2: emotional impact of the  
 36 test outcome and decisions on risk management (surveillance or prophylactic surgery). *Breast*  
 37 *Cancer Res Treat* 2002;73(2):97-112.
- 38 11. McGaughey A. Body image after bilateral prophylactic mastectomy: an integrative literature  
 39 review. *J Midwifery Womens Health* 2006;51(6):e45-9.
12. Brandberg Y, Sandelin K, Erikson S, Jurell G, Liljegren A, Lindblom A, et al. Psychological reactions,  
 quality of life, and body image after bilateral prophylactic mastectomy in women at high risk for  
 breast cancer: a prospective 1-year follow-up study. *J Clin Oncol* 2008;26(24):3943-9.

13. Bresser PJ, Van Gool AR, Seynaeve C, Duivenvoorden HJ, Niermeijer MF, van Geel AN, et al. Who is prone to high levels of distress after prophylactic mastectomy and/or salpingo-ovariectomy? *Ann Oncol* 2007;18(10):1641-5.
14. Schreurs PJG, van de Willige G, Tellegen B, Brosschot JF. *Utrechtse Coping Lijst: omgaan met problemen* (UCL 1988). Lisse: Swets Test Services; 1988.
15. Sanderman R, Ormel J. *De Utrechtse Coping Lijst (UCL): validiteit en betrouwbaarheid*. *Gedrag Gezond* 1992;20:32-37.
16. Schaufeli W, Dierendonck D. *De betrouwbaarheid en validiteit van de Utrechtse Coping Lijst, een longitudinaal onderzoek bij schoolverlaters*. *Gedrag Gezond* 1992;20:38-45.
17. Horowitz M, Wilner N, Alvarez W. Impact of Event Scale: a measure of subjective stress. *Psychosom Med* 1979;41(3):209-218.
18. Zigmond AS, Snaith RP. The hospital anxiety and depression scale. *Acta Psychiatr Scand* 1983;67:361-370.
19. Den Heijer M, Vanheusden K, Seynaeve C, Duivenvoorden HJ, Bartels CCM, Menke-Pluijmers MB, et al. The contribution of self-esteem and self-concept in psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. *Psycho-Oncology* In press.
20. Hopwood P. The assessment of body image in cancer patients. *Eur J Cancer* 1993;29A(2):276-81.
21. Lloyd SM, Watson M, Oaker G, Sacks N, Querci della Rovere U, Gui G. Understanding the experience of prophylactic bilateral mastectomy: a qualitative study of ten women. *Psychooncology* 2000;9(6):473-85.
22. Hatcher MB, Fallowfield LJ. A qualitative study looking at the psychosocial implications of bilateral prophylactic mastectomy. *The Breast* 2003;12(1):1-9.
23. van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Lodder LN, Duivenvoorden HJ, van Gool AR, Seynaeve C, et al. Long-term psychological impact of carrying a BRCA1/2 mutation and prophylactic surgery: a 5-year follow-up study. *J Clin Oncol* 2003;21(20):3867-74.





# *Chapter 6*

*Long-term psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer adhering to regular surveillance: a risk profile*

M. den Heijer, C. Seynaeve, K. Vanheusden, R. Timman, H.J. Duivenvoorden,  
M.M.A. Tilanus-Linthorst, M.B.E. Menke-Pluijmers, A. Tibben

*Psycho-Oncology: In Press*

## 1 ABSTRACT

2  
3 **Purpose:** Some women at risk for hereditary breast cancer are at increased risk of psy-  
4 chological distress. In order to tailor support for individual women, the availability of a  
5 tool enabling the identification of psychologically vulnerable women at an early stage is  
6 warranted. The objectives of this study were (1) to explore long-term psychological dis-  
7 tress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer adhering to regular surveillance, and  
8 (2) to identify women being vulnerable for long-term psychological distress, defined in  
9 terms of a multifactorial risk profile.

10  
11 **Methods:** General distress and cancer related distress were assessed at baseline (T0)  
12 and after 5-8 years (T1) in 197 high-risk women adhering to breast cancer surveillance.  
13 Coping styles, occurrence of breast cancer in the family of origin, breast cancer risk  
14 perception and frequency of breast self-examination, as assessed at T0, were examined  
15 as predictor variables for long-term distress (T1).

16  
17 **Results:** Across time, women reported a significant reduction in intrusion and avoidance,  
18 whereas no significant changes in anxiety and depression were observed. Predictors of  
19 increased long-term distress were passive and palliative coping styles, excessive breast  
20 self examination and overestimation of breast cancer risk. On the other hand, coping  
21 through fostering reassuring thoughts was predictive for decreased long-term distress.

22  
23 **Conclusion:** On the basis of the identified risk profile it is possible to identify vulnerable  
24 women at an early stage, who then may be offered additional and individually tailored  
25 support.

26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39



## 1 INTRODUCTION

2  
3 It is estimated that approximately 5-10% of all breast cancer cases are due to a genetic  
4 predisposition. Women identified with a mutation in BRCA1 or BRCA2 have a signifi-  
5 cantly increased cumulative lifetime risk (CLTR) of developing breast cancer (40-85%)  
6 and/or ovarian cancer (11-65%) (1-4). At this moment, genetic testing allows for the  
7 identification of a BRCA1/2 mutation in only approximately 15-20% of the suspected  
8 families (5). Women from families with a clustering of breast/ovarian cancer, but with-  
9 out an as yet identified BRCA1/2 mutation, remain at increased risk for breast cancer  
10 compared to the general population. Options for women at increased risk of hereditary  
11 breast cancer are either regular surveillance or prophylactic mastectomy. In general, the  
12 latter is discussed as the most effective risk reducing strategy with identified BRCA1/2  
13 mutation carriers, while regular surveillance by means of mammography with or with-  
14 out magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) is another option aiming at early detection. At  
15 the Rotterdam Family Cancer Clinic, 35-51% of the women carrying a BRCA1/2 mutation  
16 opt for prophylactic mastectomy (6-7), which leaves a large group of mutation carriers  
17 eligible for regular surveillance. Also, breast cancer surveillance outside of population  
18 screening is offered to women belonging to a breast/ovarian cancer family in which  
19 genetic testing did not identify a BRCA mutation (non-BRCA1/2 family), being the most  
20 extensive group.

21  
22 Some women at increased risk of developing breast cancer may experience elevated  
23 levels of psychological distress (8-10). Given the rather large group of high-risk women  
24 adhering to breast cancer surveillance outside of population screening, it is of clinical  
25 interest to be able to identify at an early stage those women who may experience  
26 psychological problems (somewhere) during the surveillance programme. In a previous  
27 study of our group (the MRISC-B study), which aimed to explore the short-term psy-  
28 chological adjustment of adherence to breast cancer surveillance in high-risk women,  
29 several subgroups of vulnerable women were identified including: young women  
30 performing excessive breast self-examination (BSE) (11); women overestimating their  
31 risk of developing breast cancer (12); and women with a sister affected with breast  
32 cancer (13). In this group it was also found that coping styles mattered. (14). Coping  
33 strategies represent cognitive and behavioural efforts to deal with stressful encounters  
34 (15-16). Several styles of coping may be distinguished, and depending on the duration  
35 and controllability of the stressor effects can differ (17). Problem focused coping styles  
36 (i.e. acting out to confront or avoid the stressor) may be of significant impact when the  
37 stressor can be controlled and solved in some fashion. Emotion focussed coping styles  
38 (i.e. efforts to regulate the emotions associated with the stressor) may be particularly  
39 adequate in regulating the emotions associated with an uncontrollable stressor.

1 Investigation of the impact of coping styles on psychological distress in the cohort of  
2 high-risk women adhering to regular surveillance revealed that seeking social support,  
3 expressing emotions and having comforting thoughts were significantly associated with  
4 lower levels of psychological distress. On the other hand, women using passive coping  
5 (i.e. feeling overwhelmed by the problem, isolating oneself from others, and escaping  
6 into fantasies while facing problems ) and palliative coping styles (reducing arousal by  
7 distracting oneself from the problem) experienced increased levels of distress (14).

8 The effects of coping styles may be different over time (17). Coping styles being  
9 beneficial in early phases of acute stress may be less adaptive in the long-term (18).  
10 In the same way, coping styles contributing to increased distress on the short-term  
11 may be adaptive on the long-term (19). To our knowledge, there are no data yet on  
12 the long-term psychological adjustment of high-risk women adhering to breast cancer  
13 surveillance. Consequently, it is not possible to identify those women being vulnerable  
14 for psychological distress on the long term at an early stage. The availability of known  
15 risk factors or a risk profile of psychologically vulnerable women would provide a valu-  
16 able instrument for health care workers. Vulnerable high-risk women may be identified  
17 and offered additional counselling and support tailored to their individual features.

18 In the current study, we explored long-term psychological distress in women adhering  
19 to breast cancer surveillance and compared this with short-term psychological distress.  
20 The second study aim was to identify women being vulnerable to long-term psychologi-  
21 cal distress, defined in terms of a multifactorial risk profile.

## 24 METHODS

### 26 Participants

27 Between 2000 and 2003, women at increased risk of hereditary breast cancer adhering  
28 to regular surveillance were recruited into the MRISC-B study, aiming at evaluating the  
29 short-term psychological consequences of a breast cancer surveillance programme. Eli-  
30 gibility criteria were: no history of breast cancer and having a CLTR of developing breast  
31 cancer of at least 15%, based on the risk tables by Claus et al (20). A detailed description  
32 of the MRISC-B study has previously been published (11-13). In short, 6 assessments  
33 were performed around two consecutive biannual surveillance appointments at the  
34 clinic during a screening programme, scheduled on the following moments: two months  
35 prior to a surveillance visit, the day of the surveillance visit and one to four weeks after  
36 the surveillance visit (Figure 1).

37 In a follow-up study, activated in 2007, we aimed to investigate the psychological  
38 impact of regular surveillance on the long-term (i.e. 5-8 years since enrollment in the  
39 MRISC-B study) in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. Women were eligible for



## 1 Measures

2

### 3 *Independent variables*

4

#### 5 *Biographical and medical variables*

6 Data on age, having a partner, having children, educational level and carrier status were  
7 obtained at baseline of both the MRISC-B (T0) and the follow-up study (T1) by means of  
8 a questionnaire.

9

#### 10 *Frequency of breast self-examination (BSE)*

11 BSE frequency was measured on T0 and T1 with the question: Do you perform breast  
12 self-examination regularly in order to detect possible anomalies? The six answer pos-  
13 sibilities were recoded into three categories: (1) never, once every 3, 6 or 12 months, (2)  
14 once a month, and (3) at least once a week.

15

#### 16 *Breast cancer risk perception*

17 Cognitive risk perception was measured at baseline in the two studies, on T0 and T1  
18 respectively, asking for the women's perception of her own risk estimate of developing  
19 breast cancer during life in terms of '1 in x' in combination with percentages. The answer  
20 to this question was compared to the objective risk status and recoded into underesti-  
21 mation, accurate estimation and overestimation. For risk category 1, the answer: greater  
22 than 1 in 2 was considered as an accurate answer; for risk category 2, the answers: about  
23 1 in 2 and about 1 in 3 were both considered as an accurate answer; and for risk category  
24 3, the answers: about 1 in 4 and about 1 in 7 were both considered as accurate answers.

25

#### 26 *Breast cancer in the family of origin*

27 Status on having a sister and/or mother affected with breast cancer was obtained on T0  
28 and T1. The answers were dichotomized into "yes" and "no".

29

#### 30 *Coping styles*

31 Coping was assessed on T0 and T1 by means of the Utrecht Coping List (UCL) (21), a  
32 Dutch questionnaire used for measuring general coping styles. The UCL measures cop-  
33 ing as a personal disposition. The respondent is asked to imagine 'problems in general'.  
34 The UCL comprises 47 items in seven scales, that represent different coping styles in  
35 problematic situations: Active Approach (i.e. taking action to solve a problem); Palliative  
36 Reaction (i.e. distracting one's attention from the problems, decrease pressure by smok-  
37 ing and drinking); Avoidance (i.e. avoiding difficult situations, letting things go); Seeking  
38 Social support (i.e. discussing the problem with friends and family); Passive Coping (i.e.  
39 rumination, not taking or feeling able to take action, isolating oneself from others);

1 Emotional Expression (i.e. showing anger or annoyance); and Comforting Thoughts (i.e.  
 2 imagining that things could be worse). Its validity has been established in several popu-  
 3 lations (Cronbach's alpha was 0.67–0.84 in a random selection of Dutch cancer patients)  
 4 (17, 22-23).

### 5 6 *Outcome variables*

7 The assessed psychological distress measures included: intrusion, avoidance, anxiety  
 8 and depression. Intrusion and avoidance were measured with the Impact of Events  
 9 Scale (IES) (24), anxiety and depression with the Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale  
 10 (HADS) (25). Both scales have been described in more detail elsewhere (11-13). Distress  
 11 measurements were completed on T0 and T1.

### 12 13 **Statistical analyses**

14 Significant differences on general characteristics between T0 (baseline MRISC-B) and  
 15 T1 (long-term follow-up) were analyzed using Wilcoxon tests for continuous variables  
 16 and McNemar's tests for binomial data. The method of analysis of variance for repeated  
 17 measurements was performed to test for differences in the levels of distress at T0 and  
 18 T1 and between the groups of women who lost and who did not lose a first degree rela-  
 19 tive to breast cancer. As the dependent variables were skewed, these were transformed  
 20 (logarithmic for intrusion, anxiety and depression, inverse for avoidance). The skewness  
 21 of the transformed variables did not differ significantly from a normal distribution (26).

22 To examine whether the distress variables measured at long-term follow-up (T1) were  
 23 predicted by variables assessed at baseline (T0), the method of multiple linear regres-  
 24 sion analysis was used including the following variables: biographical and medical  
 25 variables, BSE frequency, risk perception, breast cancer in family of origin, coping styles  
 26 and baseline distress. As we expected that baseline distress would be dependent on the  
 27 other baseline variable included as potential predictors, we partialled these effects out,  
 28 and included the residuals of the baseline distress variables (the proportion of baseline  
 29 distress not predicted by any of these variables) in the regression analyses.

30 First, all the candidate predictive variables were entered in the regression model. We  
 31 eliminated in a backward procedure the insignificant predictor variables ( $p$ -out > 0.25  
 32 for removal). Second, a regression model with a forced entry of the significant predictor  
 33 variables was postulated. By this procedure cases with missing values on the excluded  
 34 predictor variables can be retained in the analyses. In all analyses educational level, age  
 35 and years of follow-up were adjusted for. The standardized regression coefficients of the  
 36 individual predictive variables were presented as a measure of performance. The prob-  
 37 ability level for statistical significance was set at .05 (two-tailed). The data were analyzed  
 38 using the SPSS 15.0 statistical package (SPSS Inc., Chicago, Illinois, USA).

## 1 RESULTS

### 3 Sample characteristics

4 The baseline characteristics of the 197 women included in the current analyses, as  
 5 obtained at T0 and T1, are shown in Table 1. Comparing the characteristics of the 197  
 6 participants and the 154 MRISC-B women not included in the current analyses, it was  
 7 observed that in the latter group significantly less women had a partner ( $\chi = 5.48$ ,  $p =$   
 8  $0.02$ , data not shown).

9 At T1, the mean age of the women was 47.3 years (ranging from 29 to 69 years). The  
 10 majority of the women had a partner, had children and at least had a middle level  
 11 education. Compared with the data obtained at T0, there was a significantly increased  
 12 proportion of women at T1 who underestimated their breast cancer risk ( $p = 0.01$ ), who  
 13

14 **Table 1.** General characteristics of the included high-risk women (N=197)

15 Variable	T0	T1
16 <b>Demographic and medical variables</b>		
17 Age; mean (sd)	40.9 (8.4)	47.3 (8.4)
18 BRCA1/2 mutation carrier	25 (13%)	28 (14%)
19 Having a relationship	180 (91%)	178 (90%)
20 Having children	158 (80%)	160 (81%)
21 Educational level		
22 High	56 (20%)	
23 Middle	102 (52%)	
24 Low	39 (28%)	
25 <b>Breast cancer risk estimation</b>		
26 Overestimation	38 (19%)	35 (18%)
27 Accurate estimation	79 (41%)	60 (31%)
28 Underestimation	77 (40%)	99 (51%)**
29 <b>Breast self examination frequency</b>		
30 Underperformance (never/once every 3/6/12 months)	60 (31%)	63 (33%)
31 Once a month	109 (55%)	103 (52%)
32 Overperformance ( $\geq$ once a week)	26 (13%)	29 (15%)
33 <b>Breast cancer in family of origin</b>		
34 Mother affected with breast cancer	138 (70%)	152 (77%)**
35 Sister affected with breast cancer	59 (30%)	74 (38%)**

36  $p < 0.05$  (two-tailed); \*\*  $p < 0.01$  (two-tailed)

37 T0: Baseline MRISC-B study, two months prior to clinic appointment

38 T1: Baseline follow-up study (5-8 years follow-up), two months prior to clinic appointment

39

1 had a sister affected with breast cancer ( $p = 0.01$ ), and a mother affected with breast  
 2 cancer ( $p = 0.01$ ).

3 Table 2 displays the mean scores and standard deviations of the coping styles ob-  
 4 tained at the two assessment moments by means of the UCL. Of note, while the mean  
 5 scores of most coping styles were not different over time, coping through reassuring  
 6 thoughts increased from T0 to T1 ( $Z = -2.69$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ), whereas passive coping decreased  
 7 over time ( $Z = -2.18$ ,  $p = 0.03$ ).

8  
 9 **Table 2.** Coping styles of the study population (N=197)  
 10 \*  $p < 0.05$  (two-tailed); \*\*  $p < 0.01$  (two-tailed)

Variable	T0	T1
<b>Coping styles</b>		
Active approach	18.95 (3.50)	19.21 (3.46)
Palliative reaction pattern	17.77 (3.34)	18.13 (3.22)
Avoidance	15.25 (3.20)	15.60 (3.27)
Seeking social support	14.35 (3.49)	14.57 (3.60)
Passive coping	11.21 (2.72)	10.86 (2.92)*
Expressing emotions	6.19 (1.67)	6.05 (1.54)
Fostering reassuring thoughts	12.75 (2.64)	13.18 (2.48)**

11  
 12  
 13  
 14  
 15  
 16  
 17  
 18  
 19  
 20  
 21 **Levels of distress**

22 Table 3 presents the mean scores per psychological distress outcome variable at each  
 23 measurement moment in women who lost and women who did not lose a first degree  
 24 relative to breast cancer. Compared to the scores obtained at T0, women showed a  
 25 significant decrease in levels of intrusion and avoidance on T1 ( $F = 16.79$ ,  $p = 0.01$  and  
 26  $F = 5.35$ ,  $p = 0.02$ ). The mean scores of anxiety and depression remained similar over  
 27 time. Furthermore, women who lost a first degree relative to breast cancer experienced

28  
 29 **Table 3.** Psychological distress subscale scores on the two measurement moments for women who lost  
 30 and women who did not lose a first degree relative to breast cancer.

Outcome variable	Lost a first degree relative to breast cancer		Did not lose a first degree relative to breast cancer		Time	Group
	T0 Mean (sd)	T1 Mean (sd)	T0 Mean (sd)	T1 Mean (sd)	P-value	P-value
Intrusion	6.46 (7.85)	4.77 (6.46)	4.58 (6.12)	2.75 (4.58)	0.001	0.02
Avoidance	4.26 (6.99)	3.47 (6.44)	4.07 (6.01)	3.34 (6.41)	0.02	0.84
Anxiety	5.22 (3.88)	5.07 (4.16)	4.87 (3.36)	4.91 (3.95)	0.17	0.69
Depression	2.79 (3.42)	2.71 (3.55)	2.47 (3.60)	2.64 (3.38)	0.69	0.67

1 higher levels of intrusion than women who did not lose a first degree relative to breast  
2 cancer ( $F = 5.55$ ,  $p = 0.02$ ).

### 4 Predictive factors for distress

5 Table 4 shows the relevance of the predictive variables (as assessed on T0) for long term  
6 distress (T1) regarding intrusion, avoidance, anxiety and depression, respectively. All  
7 distress measures on T1 were significantly predicted by their corresponding baseline-  
8 score, intrusion ( $\beta = 0.32$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ), avoidance ( $\beta = 0.30$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ), anxiety ( $\beta = 0.44$ ,  $p =$   
9  $0.01$ ) and depression ( $\beta = 0.32$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ), respectively.

10 In addition, passive coping at T0 predicted for higher levels of all distress measures,  
11 intrusion ( $\beta = 0.23$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ), avoidance ( $\beta = 0.26$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ), anxiety ( $\beta = 0.51$ ,  $p = 0.01$ )  
12 and depression ( $\beta = 0.49$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ), respectively. Furthermore, variables that also signifi-  
13 cantly predicted levels of intrusion and avoidance on T1 were: coping through palliative  
14 reaction ( $\beta = 0.21$ ,  $p = 0.01$  and  $\beta = 0.18$ ,  $p = 0.02$ ), coping through fostering reassuring  
15 thoughts ( $\beta = -0.26$ ,  $p = 0.01$  and  $\beta = -0.24$ ,  $p = 0.01$ ) and overestimation of breast cancer  
16

17 **Table 4.** Predictive factors (assessed at T0) for long-term distress (assessed at T1)

	Predictive factors	$\beta^1$	p-value	$R^2$
<b>Intrusion</b>				.44
	Baseline	0.32	0.01	
	Palliative reaction	0.21	0.01	
	Passive coping	0.23	0.01	
	Reassuring thoughts	-0.26	0.01	
	Risk overestimation	0.14	0.04	
<b>Avoidance</b>				.34
	Baseline	0.30	0.01	
	Palliative reaction	0.18	0.02	
	Passive coping	0.26	0.01	
	Reassuring thoughts	-0.24	0.01	
	Risk overestimation	0.15	0.03	
<b>Anxiety</b>				.46
	Baseline	0.44	0.01	
	Passive coping	0.51	0.01	
	BSE at least once a week	0.15	0.03	
<b>Depression</b>				.36
	Baseline	0.32	0.01	
	Passive coping	0.49	0.01	
	Having a partner	-0.16	0.02	

18 <sup>1</sup> Standardized regression coefficient as a measure of relative importance

19 Adjusted for educational level, age and years of follow-up



1 risk ( $\beta = 0.14$ ,  $p = 0.04$  and  $\beta = 0.15$ ,  $p = 0.03$ ). Additionally, we found that excessive  
2 breast self examination at T0 predicted for increased anxiety at T1 ( $\beta = 0.15$ ,  $p = 0.03$ ),  
3 while having a partner was associated with decreased levels of depression ( $\beta = -0.16$ ,  $p$   
4  $= 0.02$ ).

## 7 DISCUSSION

9 To our knowledge, this is the first study on long-term psychological adjustment in wom-  
10 en at risk for hereditary breast cancer adhering to regular surveillance, and reassuringly  
11 shows that distress levels on the long term (after 5-8 years) are either lower or similar  
12 compared to baseline. Also, we found that passive and palliative coping styles, as well  
13 as excessive breast examination and breast cancer risk overestimation were predictors  
14 for higher long term distress. On the other hand, coping through fostering reassuring  
15 thoughts was predictive for decreased long-term distress.

17 The observation that intrusion and avoidance levels were significantly decreased on  
18 the long-term, as compared to the short-term assessment, suggests that the worries  
19 provoked by the actual threat that an abnormality or breast cancer might be diagnosed  
20 diminished across time. There may be several explanations for this observation. First,  
21 some degree of habituation may have occurred as a consequence of repeatedly under-  
22 going the breast cancer surveillance process. Second, women in our study did not have  
23 a history of breast cancer, and thus repeatedly had received favourable results at breast  
24 cancer screening, potentially providing reassurance for future control visits. Moreover,  
25 as the proportion of women underestimating their breast cancer risk increased over  
26 time, it is possible that decreased breast cancer specific distress on the long term was a  
27 consequence of underestimating one's breast cancer risk.

28 Importantly, women who had lost a first degree relative to breast cancer reported a  
29 higher level of intrusion than those who did not. This finding is in accordance with previ-  
30 ous research findings and may reflect unresolved grief (9, 27-28). Unresolved loss has  
31 been reported to be one of the main reasons to refer high-risk women for psychological  
32 support (29). Furthermore, it may be that women who had an affected mother or sister  
33 perceived higher breast cancer risks through identification with the lost relative.

34 Levels of anxiety and depression did not change over time and were comparable to  
35 distress levels reported in studies on the short-term psychological impact of genetic test-  
36 ing for hereditary breast and ovarian cancer (30-31). Furthermore, additional analyses  
37 showed that 6-10% scored above the clinical cut-off score ( $>8$ ) on depression and 16-18%  
38 scored above the clinical cut-off score ( $>8$ ) on anxiety, which is comparable to the non-  
39 clinical population (32). A possible explanation for low distress in our study population

1 may be selection bias. It is possible that women who experienced increased levels of  
2 depression were less likely to participate in the study. In addition, we found that a higher  
3 proportion of included women had a partner as compared women not included in the  
4 MRISC-B study. Our results indicated that having a partner was predictive for decreased  
5 levels of depression. Notwithstanding this potential limitation, it is important to identify  
6 those women who are vulnerable for increased distress, while these women may benefit  
7 from additional psychological support.

8 All long-term distress measures (i.e. intrusion, avoidance, anxiety, and depression)  
9 were significantly predicted by their corresponding baseline-scores. Women with higher  
10 levels of distress in the short-term remained more vulnerable for distress on the long-  
11 term. This finding may reflect that specific personal characteristics are responsible for  
12 increased levels of distress, and underlines the importance of identifying vulnerable  
13 women at an early stage.

14 One of the most powerful predictors of long-term distress was the type of coping  
15 strategies of high-risk women. Passive coping was an unbeneficial coping style over-  
16 all, such that it was associated with increased levels of all distress measures. Another  
17 adverse coping style was a palliative reaction pattern (seeking distraction of problems  
18 at hand), which was found to be predictive for increased levels of intrusion and avoid-  
19 ance. In contrast, coping through having reassuring thoughts was predictive for less  
20 intrusive thoughts and avoidance, and could therefore be considered as beneficial  
21 coping style. Presumably, both passive and palliative coping styles impede cognitive  
22 restructuring, which may be particularly important when dealing with the emotional  
23 distress associated with an uncontrollable stressor. On the other hand, women coping  
24 through having reassuring thought may be more apt to positively reframe the situation.  
25 Interestingly, passive coping (unbeneficial) decreased over time, while coping through  
26 having reassuring thoughts (beneficial) increased over time. These changes in coping in  
27 certain women over time argue against considering coping styles as stable and trait-like  
28 behaviour, and opens up possibilities to be addressed during psychological interven-  
29 tions. Exploring whether a woman's use of a certain coping strategy is associated with  
30 the presence of specific stressful conditions, lack of social support (partner) or personal  
31 dispositions (low self-confidence) might provide a starting point for interventions aimed  
32 at enhancing adequate coping strategies (34). Clinicians may help women who feel un-  
33 able to deal with hereditary breast cancer risk by stimulating active coping strategies  
34 aimed at regulating emotions, such as mobilizing support and appraisal focused coping.  
35 Cognitive emotional regulation based interventions focusing on positive reappraisal  
36 may help to reframe the situation. A woman may conclude that indeed breast cancer  
37 worries diminish, that the risk is not as dire as originally conceived and that through  
38 adhering to regular surveillance an eventual breast tumour will be detected at an early  
39 stage.

1 The finding that breast cancer risk overestimation was predictive for increased  
2 intrusion and avoidance on the long-term is in accordance with the adverse effect of  
3 risk overestimation observed in studies with a short-term follow-up (12, 35-36). Fur-  
4 thermore, our findings indicate that inaccurate risk perception was not corrected over  
5 time. More specifically, the proportion of women who overestimated their risk did not  
6 change, while the proportion of women who underestimated their risk increased over  
7 time. While our sample consisted of women who did not have a history of breast cancer,  
8 we hypothesize that the increase in risk underestimation is associated with getting older  
9 without developing breast cancer. Furthermore, risk underestimation may reflect mini-  
10 misation of their elevated risk, in order to protect themselves against worries. However  
11 these women, in spite of their underestimation as a possible way of self-protection,  
12 continued to adhere to the regular surveillance programme, otherwise they were not  
13 included in this psychological follow-up study. It is well known that women may have  
14 difficulty understanding probabilities of risk and risk-related information. Therefore, the  
15 clinician should pay careful attention to the way women process information about their  
16 given risk estimation. Since women underestimating their breast cancer risk continued  
17 to adhere to regular surveillance, it may be that they are adequately protecting them-  
18 selves from (unnecessary) worries. The question then is how much effort should be put  
19 into improving the risk perception of these women. On the other hand, women overes-  
20 timating their breast cancer risk may benefit from additional psychological support to  
21 gain insight in factors that contribute to persistent risk overestimation and to eventually  
22 address these factors, since they experienced increased levels of distress.

23 Furthermore, excessive breast self examination was predictive for increased anxiety,  
24 being in accordance with cross-sectional data on the association between BSE perfor-  
25 mance and distress (11, 37-38). For some high-risk women, preoccupation with breast  
26 cancer may lead them to excessive practicing of BSE. A vicious cycle may develop in  
27 which BSE performance causes increased distress, which, in turn, results in a need to ex-  
28 amine the breasts as often to get momentary reassurance (38). Excessive BSE may reflect  
29 an underlying personal vulnerability factor, such as neuroticism, which may be related  
30 to greater anxiety reporting. Dependent on the etiology of the excessive BSE, clinicians  
31 can help women by giving information about appropriate frequency, technique and  
32 timing (in premenopausal women) of performing BSE or discuss referral for psychosocial  
33 diagnosis and subsequent treatment. It is beyond the scope of this article to discuss in  
34 detail the psychological treatment options. However, in order to offer tailor-made treat-  
35 ment, unresolved loss, partner-relation and family dynamics, coping strategies, and the  
36 introspective potential of the woman concerned needs to be explored. Psychological  
37 treatment options may vary from psycho-education, counselling or psychotherapy at  
38 an individual, marital, family or group level, and using cognitive-behavioural, client-  
39 centered or psychodynamic approaches.

Besides the fact that this is the first study of psychological adjustment on the long term in high-risk women adhering to a breast cancer surveillance program, other strengths of our study are the prospective study design and the large sample size. On the other hand, our study exclusively assessed a group of self-selected women adhering to breast cancer surveillance.

In conclusion, mean distress levels on the long-term do not exceed levels of clinically relevant psychological distress. On the other hand, we found several risk factors enabling the early identification of women vulnerable to increased psychological distress. The subset of women that is in need for additional psychological support has to be identified correctly. We recommend clinicians to pay attention to women's handling of loss experiences in the family, coping styles, current distress, breast cancer risk perception and frequency of breast self-examination. On the basis of the identified risk profile, we plan to develop a user-friendly one-page questionnaire. This questionnaire should be used and evaluated in the family cancer clinic as a screening tool allowing identifying psychologically vulnerable women. Women who are found to be vulnerable may benefit from and should therefore be offered additional support, focusing on the particular stressors of a specific woman.

## REFERENCES

1. Antoniou A, Pharoah PD, Narod S, *et al.* Average risks of breast and ovarian cancer associated with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations detected in case series unselected for family history: a combined analysis of 22 studies. *Am J Hum Genet* 2003;**72**:1117-1130.
2. Ford D, Easton DF, Stratton M, *et al.* Genetic heterogeneity and penetrance analysis of the BRCA1 and BRCA2 genes in breast cancer families. *Am J Hum Genet* 1998;**62**:676-689.
3. Georgiou I, Fatouros M, Arampatzis I, *et al.* Evaluating cancer risks in BRCA mutation carriers. *Gastric Breast Cancer* 2003;**2**:45-51.
4. King MC, Marks JH, Mandell JB. Breast and ovarian cancer risks due to inherited mutations in BRCA1 and BRCA2. *Science* 2003;**302**:643-646.
5. Lux MP, Fasching PA, Beckmann MW. Hereditary breast and ovarian cancer: review and future perspectives. *J Mol Med* 2006;**84**:16-28.
6. Meijers-Heijboer EJ, Verhoog LC, Brekelmans CT, *et al.* Presymptomatic DNA testing and prophylactic surgery in families with a BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutation. *Lancet* 2000;**355**:2015-2020.
7. Meijers-Heijboer H, Brekelmans CT, Menke-Pluymers M, *et al.* Use of genetic testing and prophylactic mastectomy and oophorectomy in women with breast or ovarian cancer from families with a BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutation. *J Clin Oncol* 2003;**21**:1675-1681.
8. Valdimarsdottir HB, Bovbjerg DH, Kash K, Holland JC, Osborne MP, Miller GM. Psychological distress in women with a familial risk of breast cancer. *Psycho-Oncology* 1995;**4**:133-141.
9. Zakowski S, Valdimarsdottir HB, Bovbjerg DH, *et al.* Predictors of intrusive thoughts and avoidance in women with family histories of breast cancer. *Ann Behav Med* 1997;**19**:362-369.

10. Schwartz M, Peshkin B, Hughes C, Main D, Isaacs C, Lerman C. Impact of BRCA1/BRCA2 mutation testing on psychological distress in a clinic-based sample. *J Clin Oncol* 2002;**20**:514-520.
11. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, *et al.* Psychological distress and breast self-examination frequency in women at increased risk for hereditary or familial breast cancer. *Community Genet* 2003;**6**:235-241.
12. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, *et al.* Psychological distress in women at risk for breast cancer: the role of risk perception. *Eur J Cancer* 2004;**40**:2056-2063.
13. Van Dooren S, Seynaeve C, Rijnsburger AJ, *et al.* The impact of having relatives affected with breast cancer on psychological distress in women at increased risk for hereditary breast cancer. *Breast Cancer Res Tr* 2005;**89**:75-80.
14. Pieterse K, Van Dooren S, Seynaeve C, *et al.* Passive coping and psychological distress in women adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance. *Psycho-Oncology* 2007;**16**:851-858.
15. Folkman S, Lazarus RS. An analysis of coping in a middle-aged community sample. *J Health Soc Behav* 1980;**21**:219-239.
16. Lazarus RS, Folkman S. Stress, appraisal and coping. New York: Springer; 1984.
17. Schreurs PJG, van de Willige G, Brosschot JF, Tellegen B, Graus GMH. De Utrechtse Coping Lijst: UCL. Omgaan met problemen en gebeurtenissen. Herziene Handleiding 1993. Lisse: Swets Test Services; 1993.
18. Norberg AL, Lindblad F, Boman KK. Coping strategies in parents of children with cancer. *Soc Sci Med* 2005;**60**:965-975.
19. van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Duivenvoorden HJ, *et al.* The common sense model of self-regulation and psychological adjustment to predictive genetic testing: a prospective study. *Psychooncology* 2007;**16**:1121-1129.
20. Claus EB, Risch N, Thompson WD. Autosomal dominant inheritance of early-onset breast cancer. Implications for risk prediction. *Cancer* 1994;**73**:643-651.
21. Schreurs PJG, van de Willige G, Tellegen B, Brosschot JF. Utrechtse Coping Lijst: omgaan met problemen (UCL 1988). Lisse: Swets Test Services; 1988.
22. Sanderman R, Ormel J. De Utrechtse Coping Lijst (UCL): validiteit en betrouwbaarheid. *Gedrag Gezond* 1992;**20**:32-37.
23. Schaufeli W, Dierendonck D. De betrouwbaarheid en validiteit van de Utrechtse Coping Lijst, een longitudinaal onderzoek bij schoolverlaters. *Gedrag Gezond* 1992;**20**:38-45.
24. Horowitz M, Wilner N, Alvarez W. Impact of Event Scale: a measure of subjective stress. *Psychosom Med* 1979;**41**:209-218.
25. Zigmond AS, Snaith RP. The hospital anxiety and depression scale. *Acta Psychiatr Scand* 1983;**67**:361-370.
26. Tabachnick BG, Fidell LS, editors. Using multivariate statistics. 3 ed. New York: HarperCollins; 1996.
27. Erblich J, Bovbjerg DH, Valdimarsdottir HB. Looking forward and back: distress among women at familial risk for breast cancer. *Ann Behav Med* 2000;**22**:53-59.
28. van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Duivenvoorden HJ, *et al.* Prognostic factors for hereditary cancer distress six months after BRCA1/2 or HNPCC genetic susceptibility testing. *Eur J Cancer* 2007;**43**:71-77.
29. Hopwood P, Keeling F, Long A, Pool C, Evans G, Howell A. Psychological support needs for women at high genetic risk of breast cancer: some preliminary indicators. *Psychooncology* 1998;**7**:402-412.
30. Bjorvatn C, Eide GE, Hanestad BR, Havik OE. Anxiety and depression among subjects attending genetic counseling for hereditary cancer. *Patient Educ Couns* 2008;**71**:234-243.

- 1 31. Reichelt JG, Heimdal K, Moller P, Dahl AA. BRCA1 testing with definitive results: a prospective  
2 study of psychological distress in a large clinic-based sample. *Fam Cancer* 2004;**3**:21-28.
- 3 32. Crawford JR, Henry JD, Crombie C, Taylor EP. Normative data for the HADS from a large non-clinical  
4 sample. *Br J Clin Psychol* 2001;**40**:429-434.
- 5 33. Holahan CJ, Moos RH. Personal and contextual determinants of coping strategies. *J Pers Soc*  
6 *Psychol* 1987;**52**:946-955.
- 7 34. Hopwood P, Shenton A, Lalloo F, Evans DG, Howell A. Risk perception and cancer worry: an ex-  
8 ploratory study of the impact of genetic risk counselling in women with a family history of breast  
9 cancer. *J Med Genet* 2001;**38**:139.
- 10 35. Watson M, Lloyd S, Davidson J, *et al.* The impact of genetic counselling on risk perception and  
11 mental health in women with a family history of breast cancer. *Br J Cancer* 1999;**79**:868-874.
- 12 36. Brain K, Norman P, Gray J, Mansel R. Anxiety and adherence to breast self-examination in women  
13 with a family history of breast cancer. *Psychosom Med* 1999;**61**:181-187.
- 14 37. Erbllich J, Bovbjerg DH, Valdimarsdottir HB. Psychological distress, health beliefs, and frequency of  
15 breast self-examination. *J Behav Med* 2000;**23**:277-292.
- 16
- 17
- 18
- 19
- 20
- 21
- 22
- 23
- 24
- 25
- 26
- 27
- 28
- 29
- 30
- 31
- 32
- 33
- 34
- 35
- 36
- 37
- 38
- 39







# *Chapter 7*

*Distress in partners of high-risk women  
undergoing breast cancer surveillance*

M. den Heijer, K. Vanheusden, C. Seynaeve, H.J. Duivenvoorden,  
S. Van Dooren, C.C.M. Bartels, M.B.E. Menke-Pluijmers, A. Tibben

*Journal of Men's Health, 2010; 7(4):413-419.*

**1 ABSTRACT**

2

3 **Background:** Partners are an importance source of support for women at risk for he-  
4 reditary breast cancer. The impact of regular breast cancer surveillance in at-risk women  
5 on psychological distress in the partners of these women is unknown. This study aimed  
6 to (1) examine the levels and courses of psychological distress of partners and high-risk  
7 women around breast cancer surveillance appointments at the clinic, (2) to explore the  
8 relationship between partners' and women's distress, and (3) to identify factors that  
9 were associated with distress in partners.

10

11 **Methods:** Partners of 77 high-risk women adhering to breast cancer surveillance and  
12 participating in a psychological follow-up study, completed questionnaires measuring  
13 psychological distress 2 months before (T0), on the day of (T1) and 1 to 4 weeks after  
14 (T2) two consecutive biannual appointments of the women at the clinic.

15

16 **Results:** Partners' breast cancer specific distress was positively related to the women's  
17 cancer specific distress prior to breast cancer surveillance. Fatherhood and affective risk  
18 perception were positively associated with distress in partners.

19

20 **Conclusions:** Our findings indicate that the psychological distress associated with  
21 stressful waiting for the breast cancer surveillance appointment, and -after the appoint-  
22 ment- for the results, is an interpersonal experience, which is shared within the couple.  
23 These findings underscore the importance of involving partners in the clinical interven-  
24 tions for high-risk women. Clinicians should address the affective risk perception of  
25 partners, i.e. how they experience the increased breast cancer risk of the woman.

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

## 1 INTRODUCTION

2  
3 Breast cancer is the most common type of cancer affecting women in Western countries,  
4 where approximately one in every nine or ten women will develop the disease during  
5 the course of her life. A hereditary origin is estimated to be present in 5-10% of all breast  
6 cancer cases [1]. Two breast cancer susceptibility genes, BRCA1 and BRCA2, have been  
7 identified in 1994 and 1995, respectively [2, 3]. Healthy female carriers of a mutation in  
8 one of these genes have a significantly increased cumulative lifetime risk for breast cancer  
9 of 39-85%, and for ovarian cancer of 11-63% [4-6]. Women from families with a family  
10 history of breast cancer but without an as yet identified mutation in a BRCA1/2 gene  
11 are also at increased risk for breast cancer. Currently, available management options  
12 for these women include prophylactic surgery and regular surveillance. Regular breast  
13 cancer surveillance aims at early detection, and generally consists of annual imaging  
14 by means of mammography and/or magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) scan, biannual  
15 clinical breast examination and recommended monthly breast self examination [7].

16 It is known that women at high-risk who adhere to regular surveillance may experi-  
17 ence increased levels of both general and breast cancer specific distress [8-11]. So far,  
18 research has mainly focused on identifying those women who are most vulnerable to  
19 psychological distress [9-16]. Excessive breast self-examination while being younger  
20 than 40 years, heightened risk perception and having a passive coping strategy were  
21 reported to be associated with elevated levels of psychological distress [13-15].

22 Partners are an important source of support for women facing the threat of hereditary  
23 breast cancer [17, 18]. Yet little research has focused on the psychological adjustment  
24 of partners of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. It has been shown that the ge-  
25 netic testing process and, unfavorable test results in particular, are distressing for some  
26 partners [17, 19, 20]. Worries about the possibility of the woman developing cancer and  
27 the risk for their children have been found to be common concerns among partners  
28 [17]. Furthermore, it has been reported that women's distress is positively associated  
29 with distress experienced by the partner [21]. Moreover, a study among breast cancer  
30 patients approached for genetic counseling indicated that highly distressed women  
31 with highly distressed partners were more likely to experience high levels of distress in  
32 the long term [22].

33 The studies mentioned above all focus on the adjustment of partners after the disclo-  
34 sure of genetic test results. Currently, there are no prospective data on psychological  
35 outcomes among partners beyond six months after test result disclosure [23].

36 As part of the Dutch national MRISC-study (Magnetic Resonance Imaging Screening,  
37 MRISC-A), which evaluated the efficacy of MRI as compared to mammography in women  
38 at increased risk of hereditary breast cancer (i.e. at least 15% lifetime risk), the psycho-  
39 logical sub-study (MRISC-B) aimed to evaluate the psychological impact of breast cancer

1 surveillance. Within the context of this prospective study, the partners of the high-risk  
2 women were also included. This partner sub-study aimed to (1) examine the levels and  
3 courses of psychological distress of partners and high-risk women around breast cancer  
4 surveillance appointments at the clinic, (2) to explore the relationship between the  
5 distress experienced by partners and their wives, and (3) to identify factors that were  
6 associated with distress in partners. In this report, we describe the findings of this study,  
7 which, to our knowledge, is the first prospective study regarding distress in partners of  
8 high-risk women adhering to surveillance.

## 11 MATERIAL AND METHODS

### 13 Participants

14 Of the 351 women enrolled in the MRISC-B study, 154 were randomly selected and  
15 contacted to obtain consent to approach their partners for the purpose of this partner  
16 sub-study. Of these, sixteen women did not have a partner. Of the remaining 138 eligible  
17 women, 17 women did not respond and 44 partners declined participation. Hence, data  
18 were collected from a total of 77 couples (77 women and 77 partners), resulting in a  
19 participation rate of 55.8%. No differences regarding sociodemographic characteristics  
20 and distress levels were found between women included in the current study ( $n = 77$ )  
21 and women whose partners declined participation ( $n = 44$ ).

22 At entry, the women did not have a history of breast cancer, and had a cumulative life  
23 time risk for breast cancer of at least 15%, based on the risk tables by Claus et al. [24].  
24 Both women and partners had sufficient understanding of the Dutch language to fill in  
25 the questionnaires and all signed informed consent. Approval was obtained from the  
26 Medical Ethical Committee of the Erasmus MC in Rotterdam.

### 28 Procedure

29 The enrolment-procedure of the women in the MRISC-B study has been described  
30 in detail elsewhere [13-15]. Women consenting to participate in the MRISC-B study  
31 received the baseline questionnaire at their home address two months prior to their  
32 next surveillance appointment at the family cancer clinic. Along with this questionnaire,  
33 the randomly selected subgroup of women received a letter explaining the purpose  
34 of involving partners in the study. The women were asked to return a form including  
35 the question if she was currently involved in a spousal relationship and, if confirmative,  
36 whether her partner was interested in and consented to participate in the study. Part-  
37 ners who agreed to participate were sent a package including an information booklet,  
38 informed consent form, the first questionnaire, and a prepaid envelope. The question-

naires for the subsequent measurement moments were sent in separate envelopes to the women and their partners.

3

#### 4 **Design**

5 The partner-study consisted of 6 assessments performed around two consecutive bian-  
6 nual surveillance appointments of the high-risk women at the family cancer clinic dur-  
7 ing a breast cancer surveillance programme. The assessments were performed on the  
8 following moments: two months prior to a surveillance visit (twice: T0 and T3), the day of  
9 the surveillance visit (twice: T1 and T4) and one to four weeks after the surveillance visit  
10 (twice: T2 and T5). The assessments T2 and T5 were planned one week after the clinic visit  
11 in case of physical examination only, and four weeks after an appointment consisting of  
12 physical examination in combination with imaging examinations (mammography and  
13 MRI). The six measurement moments were aggregated to three measurement moments:  
14 (T0) two months prior to the surveillance appointment, (T1) the day of the surveillance  
15 appointment, and (T2) one to four weeks after the appointment.

16

#### 17 **Measures**

18

##### 19 *Demographic characteristics*

20 Age and the duration of adherence to regular surveillance were measured in years.  
21 Educational level was divided into three categories, i.e. low, medium and high. Marital  
22 status and having children were dichotomized into 'yes' and 'no'.

23

##### 24 *Risk perception*

25 Risk perception was measured by two questions. The first one measured knowledge  
26 about women's personal risk estimate of developing breast cancer in terms of '1 in x'  
27 in combination with percentages (cognitive). The second question assessed risk per-  
28 ception in terms of feelings about women's chance of developing breast cancer with  
29 answer-categories in words (affective).

30

##### 31 *Breast cancer specific distress*

32 Intrusion and avoidance, two common responses to stressful situations, were assessed  
33 using the Impact of Events Scale (IES). This questionnaire developed by Horowitz et al.  
34 [25] comprises 15 items and can be tailored to a specific event, namely 'breast cancer' in  
35 this study. Avoidance is measured in 8 items and intrusion in 7 items, and each item has  
36 four answer categories: not at all (score 0), seldom (score 1), sometimes (score 3), and  
37 often (score 5). The Dutch version of the IES has been subjected to reliability analysis,  
38 the avoidance subscale had an internal consistency of 0.66 and the intrusion subscale  
39 of 0.72 [26].

## 1 **Statistical analyses**

2 Missing values on the items composing outcome variables were handled as follows: for  
3 participants who filled in more than 75% of the questions per subscale a total score was  
4 computed, corrected for the total number of questions of the subscale. For participants  
5 who filled in less than 75% of the questions per subscale no total score was computed.

6 Differences in characteristics between women at risk and partners were determined  
7 by means of the chi-square-test for categorical data, and in case of continuous data by  
8 paired *t* test.

9 Paired differences between women and partners in the levels and courses of breast  
10 cancer specific distress (IES) were analyzed using ANOVA for doubly repeated measure-  
11 ments, with time and women/partner as factors. The distress variables were negatively  
12 skewed and were, therefore, subjected to square root transformation to normalize the  
13 data. In the results section, we presented the raw data.

14 Spearman's rank correlations were calculated between partners' and women's breast  
15 cancer specific distress.

16 Finally, the method of multiple linear regression analysis was performed with partners'  
17 breast cancer specific distress as dependent variable. Independent variables included  
18 demographic variables (age, educational level, having children), risk perception (cogni-  
19 tive and affective) and women's cancer specific distress. All statistical testing took place  
20 at 0.05 level of significance (two-sided). Analyses were carried out using the SPSS 15.0  
21 statistical package (SPSS Inc., Chicago).

22

23

## 24 **RESULTS**

25

### 26 **Descriptive statistics**

27 Sample characteristics of the partners and high-risk women are shown in Table 1. The  
28 mean age of the partners at the time of the baseline measurement was 41.8 years and  
29 of the women 40.1 years. The majority of the partners and women had at least a middle  
30 level education. Further, most of the couples were married and had children.

31

### 32 **Levels and courses of breast cancer specific distress**

33 The mean scores on the IES of the partners and women at the different time points  
34 during the surveillance programme are presented in Table 2.

35 Partners reported significantly lower levels of intrusion than the women at all mea-  
36 surement moments ( $F(1,73) = 8.71, P = 0.001$ ). Levels of avoidance were not significantly  
37 different between partners and women ( $F(1,73) = 1.87, P = 0.18$ ).

38

39

**Table 1.** General characteristics of the study sample<sup>1</sup>

Variable	Partners (n=77)	Women (n=77)
Years of adherence; Mean (Std. Dev.)	Na <sup>1</sup>	4.7 (+3.79)
Age; Mean (Std. Dev.)	41.8 (+9.03)	40.1 (+9.23)
Educational level <sup>2</sup>		
High	26 (33.8%)	21 (27.2%)
Middle	36 (46.7%)	45 (58.4%)
Low	14 (18.2%)	9 (11.7%)
Married		63 (81.8%)
Having children		54 (70.1%)

<sup>1</sup> Not applicable<sup>2</sup> Percentages do not add up to 100% because of missing values**Table 2.** Breast cancer specific distress in high-risk women and their partners

	Time	Partners		Women	
		N=77		N=77	
		Mean	Std. Dev.	Mean	Std. Dev.
Intrusion	T0	2.30	3.34	4.23	5.73
	T1	2.82	4.10	4.34	5.45
	T2	2.30	3.70	3.71	5.21
Avoidance	T0	1.85	2.93	2.92	5.41
	T1	2.36	3.86	3.61	5.69
	T2	1.95	3.25	2.72	5.06

Both partners and women showed an increase in intrusion and avoidance levels on the day of the surveillance visit (T1), which was quadratically significant ( $F(1,72) = 7.30$ ,  $P = 0.01$ ; and  $F(1,72) = 9.46$ ,  $P = 0.001$ ), respectively).

No significant differences in the courses of intrusion and avoidance were found for partners and women ( $F(2,72) = 0.18$ ,  $P = 0.84$ ; and  $F(2,72) = 0.74$ ,  $P = 0.48$ , respectively).

### Associations between partners' and women's breast cancer specific distress

There was a significant positive correlation between partners' and women's levels of intrusion at all time points (Table 3). Furthermore, partners' and women's levels of avoidance were significantly correlated at T0 and T1, but not at T2.

### Factors associated with breast cancer specific distress in partners

Having children was significantly and positively associated with breast cancer specific distress in partners (Table 4). Additionally, we found that partners with a higher affective risk perception reported higher levels of cancer specific distress.

**Table 3.** Correlations between partners' and women's breast cancer specific distress<sup>1</sup>

	Time	Intrusion partner	Avoidance partner
Intrusion woman	T0	0.43**	0.44**
	T1	0.52**	0.44**
	T2	0.28*	0.16
Avoidance woman	T0	0.13	0.25*
	T1	0.39*	0.27*
	T2	0.21	0.16

<sup>1</sup> Spearman's rank correlations between women's and partners' IES scores

\* p<0.05 (two-tailed)

\*\* p<0.01 (two-tailed)

## DISCUSSION

The current report describes the results of the first prospective study beyond six months after genetic test disclosure on distress in partners of women at risk for hereditary breast

**Table 4.** Factors associated with distress in partners of at-risk women adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance

Partner variable	Breast cancer specific distress partner	
	$\beta^1$	p-value
Age	-0.05	0.76
Education	-0.02	0.89
Having children	<b>0.31</b>	<b>0.04</b>
Cognitive risk perception	-0.29	0.13
Affective risk perception	<b>0.53</b>	<b>0.01</b>
Breast cancer specific distress woman	0.23	0.13

<sup>1</sup> Standardized regression coefficient

cancer adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance. We investigated the distress levels of the partners and women around breast cancer surveillance appointments at the clinic, and the relationship between their distress. Partners reported lower levels of cancer specific distress as compared to the women, which is congruent with other studies [19, 21], whereas courses of psychological distress around a surveillance appointment appeared to be similar. For both partners and women, levels of distress were highest on the day of the surveillance appointment. Most probably, this increase is due to the threat that an abnormality or breast cancer will be detected.

We found that partners' breast cancer specific distress was positively related to women's cancer specific distress. It seems that women with a highly distressed partner



1 are more likely to experience high levels of cancer specific distress themselves, and vice  
2 versa. This is in line with the results of a previous study [21]. That study, however, focused  
3 on the adjustment of partners after genetic testing, and was cross-sectional of character.  
4 As we adopted a prospective design, it enabled us to investigate the relation between  
5 the partners' and the women's distress on the long term, around breast surveillance ap-  
6 pointments at the clinic.

7 A consistent relationship between the breast cancer specific distress of partners and  
8 women was only found prior to the breast surveillance appointment. This suggests that  
9 facing a threatening event, such as the surveillance appointment or the results, may  
10 be seen as an interpersonal experience that is shared by women and their partners.  
11 However, we did not find a consistent relationship after good results of examination  
12 have been disclosed. It seems that the relief from distress after the good news, i.e. 'no  
13 cancer', is associated with a more individual emotional experience of dealing with the  
14 increased breast cancer risk. Moreover, the distress of partners at pre-surveillance mo-  
15 ments might be at least partly ego oriented. Partners might be concerned about what  
16 the consequences are of detection of cancer in their wives for themselves as husband  
17 and father. This needs to be further studied. In our study, the variables of the Impact of  
18 Events Scale, which was used to assess distress, were anchored to 'breast cancer' for both  
19 women and partners. We suggest considering the use of other anchors for partners,  
20 which may better suit the content of their thoughts and feelings, such as 'cancer in your  
21 wife' or 'impact of wife's cancer for yourself".

22  
23 The relation between the distress of partners and the distress of their wives may reflect  
24 the strain breast cancer surveillance puts on the couple relationship. Both women and  
25 partners need to manage their own distress and may therefore be less available for  
26 their partner, which may explain the positive relationship between distress in high-risk  
27 women and their partners. Furthermore, partners who are distressed may be less able  
28 to support their wife to cope with the increased risk of breast cancer and the burden  
29 of surveillance [17, 18]. As a consequence, the woman who is already distressed may  
30 become more anxious. The causal mechanism behind the positive relationship between  
31 women's distress and distress in partners warrant further investigation. The factors that  
32 contributed to elevated levels of distress in the partners were fatherhood and affec-  
33 tive risk perception. Fatherhood was associated with higher cancer-related distress in  
34 partners, which is in accordance with other studies on partners of high-risk women  
35 [17, 20]. This is thought to be due to worries about future development of cancer in  
36 one's children as well as fear of losing the mother of one's children to breast or ovarian  
37 cancer. Our results suggest that the distress related to worries about one's children is  
38 long-lasting. This finding supports the suggestion to adjust anchoring the IES in partner  
39 studies to cancer-related themes that affect partners. With regard to risk perception,

1 only partners' affective risk perception was significantly associated with cancer specific  
2 distress. A positive association between partners' perceived cancer risk and distress was  
3 also suggested by Mireskandari et al [21]. However, they did not make a distinction be-  
4 tween cognitive and affective risk perception. Our findings underscore the importance  
5 of partners' affective risk perception and the lesser relevance of cognitive risk perception  
6 with regard to distress. This effect has also been reported in a previous study conducted  
7 at our institute on the role of risk perception in distress of high-risk women adhering to  
8 regular surveillance [14]. A limitation of the current study concerns the relatively low  
9 participation rate of the partners. It is possible that partners who were more involved  
10 with their spouses were more likely to participate in this study. This self-selection bias  
11 might then have resulted in a sample of couples whose relationship was particularly  
12 close, which could have influenced the results. In conclusion, the findings of this pro-  
13 spective study indicate that the psychological distress associated with stressful waiting  
14 for the breast cancer surveillance appointment, and -after the appointment- for the  
15 results, is an interpersonal experience, which is shared within the couple. These findings  
16 support the relevance of considering women in relationships as being part of a larger  
17 system, who are influenced by - and vice versa influence - their partners.

18 Our findings underscore the importance of involving partners in the clinical interven-  
19 tions for high-risk women. As couple-based interventions were found to be effective in  
20 reducing distress in couples dealing with breast cancer [27, 28], we expect that a couple-  
21 based approach might also be beneficial in this cohort. During clinical interventions,  
22 close attention should be paid to worries about the children. Furthermore, clinicians  
23 need to be aware of the importance of the affective component of risk perception, i.e.  
24 the way the couple experiences the woman's increased risk for breast cancer. Further  
25 investigation is warranted to evaluate whether cognitive intervention strategies may  
26 be beneficial. Finally, future research should focus on unraveling the different origins of  
27 distress in partners and women, as their concerns regarding cancer might be different.

## 28 29 30 REFERENCES

- 31 1. Lux MP, Fasching PA, Beckmann MW. Hereditary breast and ovarian cancer: review and future  
32 perspectives. *J Mol Med* 2006;84:16-28.
- 33 2. Miki Y, Swensen J, Shattuck-Eidens D, Futreal PA, Harshman K, Tavtigian S, Liu Q, Cochran C, Ben-  
34 nett LM, Ding W, Bell R, Rosenthal J, Hussey C, Tran T, McClure M, Fryre C, Hattier T, Phelps R,  
35 Haugen-Strano A, Katcher H, Yakumo K, Gholami Z, Shaffer D, Stone S, Bayer S, Wray C, Bogden  
36 R, Dayananth P, Ward J, Tonin P, Narod S, Bristow PK, Norris FH, Helvering L, Morrison P, Rosteck  
37 P, Lai M, Barrett JC, Lewis C, Neuhausen S, Cannon-Albright L, Goldgar D, Wiseman R, Kamb A,  
38 Skolnick MH. A strong candidate for the breast and ovarian susceptibility gene BRCA1. *Science*  
39 1994;266:66-71.

- 1 3. Wooster R, Bignell G, Lancaster J, Swift S, Seal S, Mangion J, Collins N, Gregory S, Gumbs C,  
2 Micklem G, Barfoot R, Hamoudi R, Patel S, Rice C, Biggs P, Hashim Y, Smith A, Connor F, Arason A,  
3 Gudmundsson J, Ficenec D, Kelsell D, Ford D, Tonin P, Bishop D, Spurr N, Ponder B, Eeles R, Peto J,  
4 Devilee P, Cornelisse C, Lynch H, Narod S, Lenoir G, Egilsson V, Barkadottir R, Easton D, Bentley D,  
5 Futreal P, Ashworth A, Stratton M. Identification of the breast cancer susceptibility gene BRCA2.  
6 *Nature* 1995;378:789-792.
- 7 4. Antoniou A, Pharoah PD, Narod S, Risch HA, Eyfjord JE, Hopper JL, Loman N, Olssen H, Johannsson  
8 O, Borg Å, Pasini B, Radice P, Manoukian S, Eccles DM, Tang N, Olah E, Anton-Culver H, Warner  
9 E, Lubinski J, Gronwald J, Gorski B, Tulinius H, Thorlacius S, Eerola H, Nevanlinna H, Syrjäkoski  
10 K, Kallioniemi OP, Thompson D, Evans C, Peto J, Lalloo F, Evans DG, Easton DF. Avarage risks of  
11 breast and ovarian cancer associated with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations detected in case series  
12 unselected for family history: a combined analysis of 22 studies. *Am J Hum Genet* 2003;72:1117-  
13 1130.
- 14 5. Ford D, Easton DF, Stratton M, Narod S, Goldgar D, Devilee P, Bishop DT, Weber B, Lenoir G, Chang-  
15 Claude J, Sobol H, Teare MD, Struewing J, Arason A, Scherneck S, Peto J, Rebbeck TR, Tonin P,  
16 Neuhausen S, Barkardottir R, Eyfjord J, Lynch H, Ponder BAJ, Gayther SA, Birch JM, Lindblom A,  
17 Stoppa-Lyonnet D, Bignon Y, Borg A, Hamann U, Haites N, Scott RJ, Maugard CM, Vasen H, Seitz S,  
18 Cannon-Albright LA, Schfield A, Zelada-Hedman M, Breast Cancer Linkage Consortium. Genetic  
19 heterogeneity and penetrance analysis of the BRCA1 and BRCA2 genes in breast cancer families.  
20 *Am J Hum Genet* 1998;62:676-689.
- 21 6. Struewing JP, Hartge P, Wacholder S, Baker SM, Berlin M, McAdams M, Timmerman, MM, Brody  
22 LC, Tucker MA. The risk of cancer associated with specific mutations of BRCA1 and BRCA2 among  
23 Ashkenazi Jews. *N Engl J Med* 1997;336:1401-1408.
- 24 7. The Dutch association of comprehensive cancer centres. Cancer clinical practice guidelines:  
25 hereditary breast-ovarium carcinoma. <http://www.oncoline.nl> [On-line]. Accessed on 4 May 2009.
- 26 8. Gagnon P, Massie MJ, Kash KM, Gronert M, Heerdt AS, Brown K, Sullivan MD, Borgen P. Perception  
27 of breast cancer risk and psychological distress in women attending a surveillance program.  
28 *Psycho-Oncology* 1996;5:259-269.
- 29 9. Kash K, Holland J, Halper MS, Miller DG. Psychological distress and surveillance behaviors of  
30 women with a family history of breast cancer. *J Natl Cancer Inst* 1992;84:24-30.
- 31 10. Valdimarsdottir HB, Bovbjerg DH, Kash K, Holland JC, Osborne MP, Miller GM. Psychological  
32 distress in women with a familial risk of breast cancer. *Psycho-Oncology* 1995;4:133-141.
- 33 11. Zakowski S, Valdimarsdottir HB, Bovbjerg DH, Borgen P, Holland J, Kash K, Miller D, Mitnick J,  
34 Osborne M, Van Zee K. Predictors of intrusive thoughts and avoidance in women with family  
35 histories of breast cancer. *Ann Behav Med* 1997;19:362-369.
- 36 12. Erbllich J, Bovbjerg DH, Valdimarsdottir HB. Looking forward and back: distress among women at  
37 familial risk for breast cancer. *Ann Behav Med* 2000;22:53-59.
- 38 13. Pieterse K, Van Dooren S, Seynaeve C, Bartels CCM, Rijnsburger AJ, De Koning HJ, Klijn JGM, Van  
39 Elderen T, Tibben A, Duivenvoorden HJ. Passive coping and psychological distress in women  
adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance. *Psycho-Oncology* 2007;16:851-858.
14. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, Duivenvoorden HJ, Essink-Bot ML, Tilanus-Linthorts  
MMA, De Koning HJ, Tibben A. Psychological distress in women at risk for breast cancer: the role  
of risk perception. *Eur J Cancer* 2004;40:2056-2063.
15. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, Kriege A, Duivenvoorden HJ, Bartels CCM, Essink-Bot  
ML, De Koning HJ, Tibben A. Psychological distress and breast self-examination frequency in

- 1 women at increased risk for hereditary or familial breast cancer. *Community Genet* 2003;6:235-241.
- 2 16. Van Dooren S, Seynaeve C, Rijnsburger AJ, Duivenvoorden HJ, Essink-Bot ML, Bartels CCM, Klijn
- 3 JGM, De Koning HJ, Tibben A. The impact of having relatives affected with breast cancer on psy-
- 4 chological distress in women at increased risk for hereditary breast cancer *Breast Cancer Res Treat*
- 5 2005;89:75-80.
- 6 17. Metcalfe KA, Liede A, Trinkaus M, Hanna D, Narod SA. Evaluation of the needs of spouses of female
- 7 carriers of mutation in BRCA1 and BRCA2. *Clin Genet* 2002;62:464-469.
- 8 18. Metcalfe KA, Liede A, Hoodfar E, Scott A, Foulkes WD, Narod SA. An evaluation of the needs of
- 9 female BRCA1 and BRCA2 carriers undergoing genetic counselling. *J Med Genet* 2000;37:866-
- 10 874.
- 11 19. Lodder LN, Frets PG, Trijsburg RW, Meijers-Heijboer EJ, Klijn JGM, Duivenvoorden HJ, Tibben A,
- 12 Wagner A, Van Der Meer CA, Van Den Ouweland AMW, Niermeijer MF. Psychological impact of
- 13 receiving a BRCA1/BRCA2 test result. *Am J Med Genet* 2001;98:15-24.
- 14 20. Mireskandari S, Meiser B, Sherman K, Warner BJ, Andrews L, Tucker KM. Evaluation of the needs
- 15 and concerns of partners of women at high risk of developing breast/ovarian cancer. *Psycho-*
- 16 *Oncology* 2006;15:96-108.
- 17 21. Mireskandari S, Sherman K, Meiser B, Taylor AJ, Gleeson M, Andrews L, Tucker KM. Psychological
- 18 adjustment among partners of women at high risk of developing breast/ovarian cancer. *Genet*
- 19 *Med* 2007;9:311-320.
- 20 22. Schlich-Bakker KJ, Ten Kroode HFJ, Rodenhuis CCW, Ausems MGEM, Van Den Bout J. Distress in
- 21 couples approached for genetic counseling and BRCA1/2 testing during adjuvant radiotherapy.
- 22 *Psycho-Oncology* 2009, DOI: 10.1002/pon.1446.24.
- 23 23. Sherman K, Kasparian N, Mireskandari S. Psychological adjustment among male partners in
- 24 response to women's breast/ovarian cancer risk: a theoretical review of the literature. *Psycho-*
- 25 *Oncology* 2009, DOI: 10.1002/pon.1582.
- 26 24. Claus EB, Risch N, Thompson WD. Autosomal dominant inheritance of early-onset breast cancer.
- 27 Implications for risk prediction. *Cancer* 1994;73:643-651.
- 28 25. Horowitz M, Wilner N, Alvarez W. Impact of Event Scale: a measure of subjective stress. *Psychosom*
- 29 *Med* 1979;41:209-218.
- 30 26. Brom D, Kleber RJ. De Schokverwerkingslijst. *Ned Tijdschr Psychol* 1985;40:164-168.
- 31 27. Manne SL, Ostroff JS, Winkel G, Fox K, Grana G, Miller E, Ross S, Frazier T. Couple-focused group
- 32 intervention for women with early stage breast cancer. *J Consult Clin Psychol* 2005;73:634-646.
- 33 28. Baucom DH, Porter LS, Kirby JS, Gremore TM, Wiesenthal N, Aldridge W, Fredman SJ, Stanton SE,
- 34 Halford KW, Keefe, FJ. A couple-based intervention for female breast cancer. *Psycho-Oncology*
- 35 2009;18:276-283.
- 36
- 37
- 38
- 39





# *Chapter 8*

*General discussion*





## 1 DISCUSSION

2  
3 Breast cancer is a disease as old as womankind. The old Egyptians blamed cancer on  
4 the Gods. Much later, Hippocrates led to determine the scientific underpinnings of  
5 the disease, eventually attributing its cause to an imbalance in one of the theoretical  
6 fluids of the body. Although scientists realised that cancer was clustered in families,  
7 it was particularly during the past decades that our understanding of the underlying  
8 genetic causes of breast and/or ovarian cancer increased rapidly. Since the beginning  
9 of the nineteen nineties it became possible for women from families with clustering  
10 of breast (and/or ovarian) cancer cases to opt for genetic counselling and testing, and  
11 subsequently to receive a personal life time risk estimation. The knowledge that one is at  
12 risk for hereditary breast/ovarian cancer ensues complex decisions regarding risk man-  
13 agement options, including regular surveillance or prophylactic surgeries consisting  
14 of mastectomy and/or salpingo-ovariectomy. As from the start of genetic testing and  
15 counselling, it was clear that more data on the (dis)advantages of the different possible  
16 strategies was needed, especially since the risk groups mainly concern young women  
17 for whom the different strategies may have major impacts for a long period of time. This  
18 not only concerns the medical issues, but also more knowledge about the psychosocial  
19 consequences of either strategy is essential in order to adequately inform and support  
20 women considering one of these options. At our institution, several psychological stud-  
21 ies have therefore been conducted, mainly focusing on the "short-term" psychosocial  
22 consequences of being at risk for hereditary breast cancer (1), and either adhering to  
23 regular breast cancer surveillance (2) or opting for prophylactic surgeries (3). Other  
24 available literature have also mainly addressed the short-term impact of genetic testing,  
25 surveillance and/or preventive surgical options, while long-term issues are also relevant,  
26 as the main goal of either effort is to improve survival for women from these families.

27  
28 The objectives of this thesis were to further explore the psychological adjustment to  
29 either regular breast cancer surveillance or prophylactic mastectomy in women at risk  
30 for hereditary breast/ovarian cancer, and to identify risk factors for long-term maladjust-  
31 ment. Also, based on our findings we aimed to construct a set of recommendations for  
32 the early identification of women prone to adjustment problems and for supportive  
33 interventions.

34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39

## 8.2 PSYCHOLOGICAL ADJUSTMENT IN WOMEN AT RISK FOR HEREDITARY BREAST CANCER

Understanding of factors that improve or undermine adjustment to being at risk for hereditary breast cancer is an important aspect of research aiming at enhancing well-being for women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. Research on stress and coping in general has emphasized the crucial role of personal and social resources in the adjustment to stressful life-events, as resources may buffer the negative impact of such an event (4-6). The roles of these resources in psychological adjustment to being at risk for hereditary breast cancer have been addressed in chapters 2-4. Moreover, while partners are an important source of support for women facing the threat of hereditary breast cancer, we examined distress in partners in chapter 7.

### 8.2.1 The importance of personal resources

Knowing that one is at risk for hereditary breast cancer may alter a woman's self-concept, including self-perceptions on domains of future health ("feeling vulnerable"), identity ("feeling abnormal"), body image ("mistrust of the body"), sense of mastery ("feeling not in control of one's health") and self-esteem ("feeling impaired"), which can be considered as important personal resources (7-9). Despite its clinical relevance, the role of these personal resources in the context of adjustment to being at risk for hereditary breast cancer has been studied rarely. Consequently, our data on the influence of several aspects of self-concept on psychological distress in the group of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer, irrespective of either regular surveillance or prophylactic mastectomy, (**Chapters 2 and 4**) are particularly relevant.

#### *Self-esteem and mastery*

We found that self-esteem was adaptive, in that high self-esteem was associated with less general distress (**Chapters 2, 4**). Moreover, mastery was associated with less general distress in women with low self-esteem, and can therefore be considered as another protective personal resource (i.e. a sense of resilience) (**Chapter 2**). Although both self-esteem and mastery have typically not been addressed in previous studies on high-risk women, our findings hereon have recently been confirmed by Vodermaier et al. studying a large group of female mutation carriers (n=237) (10). In general, women with high levels of self-esteem and mastery may be more likely to use adaptive coping strategies (11-12), to use strategies of positive reinterpretation (13), to be optimistic (14) and to have confidence in their ability to deal with the elevated risk. Our findings on the importance of self-esteem and mastery is consistent with Taylor's cognitive adaption theory, which postulates that restoring self-esteem and regaining mastery and a sense of meaning are central components of adjustment to stressful life-events (15).

### 1 *Feeling stigmatized*

2 We showed in our group of high-risk women that feelings of stigmatization (e.g. feeling  
3 labelled, different and isolated from others (7)), significantly contributed to increased  
4 psychological distress (**Chapters 2, 4**). The concept of stigma is relatively new in the  
5 field of hereditary breast cancer. In fact, the impact of stigma has only been addressed  
6 in one other study concerning BRCA mutation carriers, performed by Vodermaier et al.  
7 (10). Vodermaier et al. confirmed our finding of the negative impact of stigma on psy-  
8 chological distress. Feelings of stigmatization may lead to a reduced self-concept, and  
9 may be a consequence of altered perceptions of health, altered relationships and in case  
10 of prophylactic surgery (mastectomy or salpingo-ovariectomy) of physical deviance,  
11 fear of loss of sexual attraction and femininity, and decreased libido. Moreover, women  
12 carrying a BRCA1/2 mutation may be confronted with reproductive choices regarding  
13 whether to have offspring or not, or whether to opt for assisted reproduction strategies,  
14 such as prenatal diagnosis or pre-implantation genetic diagnosis.

15 The individual differences in a woman's personal experiences with breast and/or ovar-  
16 ian cancer as well as other aspects of the self (cognitive processing, life stage) will affect  
17 which aspects of self-concept are most influenced. The observation of Vodermaier et  
18 al. reporting that perceiving stigma was associated with younger age probably reflects  
19 that young women suffer more from general life disruption through knowledge of an in-  
20 creased breast cancer risk, especially if important life goals have not yet been completed  
21 by the time of genetic testing (10). Furthermore, the specific impact on self-concept  
22 may depend on what women value most about themselves; for one woman it may be  
23 appearance, while for another it may be cognitive abilities or her role as a mother (7).

### 24 25 **8.2.2 The importance of social resources**

26 Hereditary breast cancer has a profound impact on individual family members and on  
27 their mutual communication and interactions. Our results in the group of women at  
28 risk for hereditary breast cancer either being under breast cancer surveillance or hav-  
29 ing opted for preventive mastectomy indicate that open family communication about  
30 thoughts and feelings regarding hereditary cancer may promote individual psychologi-  
31 cal adjustment (**Chapter 3**), being in accordance with previous findings (16-17). Con-  
32 sequently, avoiding to talk about hereditary cancer in order not to upset and burden  
33 each other, also called 'protective buffering' (16), might be unbeneficial in this group of  
34 women. Furthermore, we observed that support from intimates was important, which is  
35 also in line with previous observations (17-21). Moreover, we found that women who felt  
36 supported reported increased self-esteem, and that women who were able to talk in an  
37 open way about hereditary breast cancer were less likely to report feelings of stigma. To  
38 our knowledge, our study is the first to demonstrate that personal resources mediated  
39 the relationships between social resources and psychological distress, thereby provid-

1 ing new insights regarding the possible mechanisms by which social resources affect  
2 psychological distress (**Chapter 4**). Interestingly, when considering these findings the  
3 theory of attachment may provide a useful perspective. We hypothesize that securely  
4 attached women had greater ego resiliency, and felt more competent in recruiting social  
5 support and in using that support. In contrast, women with an insecure attachment  
6 -which is associated with worries about not being loved, as well as difficulties becom-  
7 ing close to others- may be less likely to receive and/or to benefit from social support.  
8 Furthermore, due to lower ego resilience these women may have a more vulnerable  
9 self-concept and may be more prone to increased distress. In a previous study of our  
10 group focusing on attachment in families with Huntington's disease, the relevance of  
11 attachment for psychological well-being in families with genetic disorders has been  
12 demonstrated (22). The exact role of attachment style in the adjustment of women at  
13 risk for hereditary breast cancer remains currently insufficiently clear and needs further  
14 investigation.

### 15 16 **8.2.3 Distress in partners of high-risk women**

17 In our prospective study examining distress in partners of high-risk women around two  
18 bi-annual appointments at the clinic (covering a period of 15 months), we observed low  
19 levels of cancer specific distress in partners (**Chapter 7**). This is in line with the results  
20 from another study, reporting low cancer specific distress in partners one to three weeks  
21 after test result disclosure (23). Increased levels of distress were reported by both the  
22 women and partners on the day of the surveillance appointment, most probably due  
23 to the threat that an abnormality or breast cancer might be detected. In the group of  
24 partners, having children and an affective risk perception were significantly associated  
25 with increased distress.

26 Importantly, distress in the partner proved to be associated with distress experienced  
27 by the at-risk woman, particularly on the day of the surveillance appointment. On the  
28 one hand, this positive association may indicate that the worries associated with facing  
29 the threat of hereditary cancer are shared by women and partners. On the other hand,  
30 this positive association may reflect the strain that breast cancer surveillance puts on the  
31 partner relationship. Partners who are distressed may be less able to provide support  
32 and to communicate effectively, which we (**Chapter 3**) and others (21, 24-25) found  
33 to be associated with distress in the woman. Consistently, relationship problems with  
34 the partner were found to be an important reason for referring high-risk women for  
35 additional support (26). This finding stresses the importance of considering the context  
36 of the partner relationship when seeking to understand psychological adjustment in  
37 high-risk women.

## 1 **8.3 PROPHYLACTIC MASTECTOMY (PM)**

### 2 3 **8.3.1 Long-term distress and body image**

4 Prospective studies examining the effects of PM on psychological well-being and body  
5 image have been scarce, and results regarding body image have been inconsistent.  
6 Distress significantly decreased after PM with breast reconstruction (BR) (1, 3, 27-28),  
7 which also was observed in our long-term follow-up study (**Chapter 5**). The decrease  
8 in psychological distress most probably indicates relief from fear of developing breast  
9 cancer, which is, reassuringly, lasting on the long term.

10 Regarding body image, we observed a significant increase in problems with breast-  
11 related and general body image at 6 months after PM/BR. Subsequently, problems with  
12 breast-related body image decreased between 6 months and 7 years after PM/BR, while  
13 problems with general body image were sustained. Data from previous studies on body  
14 image after PM were not completely consistent, with some reporting an adverse impact  
15 of PM on body image at one year follow-up (1, 27), and others not finding evidence  
16 for body image problems at 18 months after PM (28). Diverging study results may be  
17 a consequence of different assessment moments, small study samples, different types  
18 of breast reconstruction, and potentially other factors. The explanation for our findings  
19 over time may be that women and partners may experience difficulties in adjusting to  
20 the loss of breasts and the new proportions of the body, and in adjusting their sex life  
21 to these changes. Reassuringly, the large majority of women did not regret PM/BR and  
22 would opt for PM/BR again (29).

23 Also, despite the persistent body image problems in the long-term, women who  
24 opted for PM/BR did not differ from women who opted for regular surveillance regard-  
25 ing self-esteem and feelings of stigma (**Chapter 2**). We assume that the relief of fear  
26 and uncertainty after PM/BR had a positive impact on self-concept, persisting after 7  
27 years, thereby counterbalancing the potential negative effects (altered body image) on  
28 self-concept. Consequently, body image may remain unnoticed. More data hereon are  
29 warranted, both on the short and the long term.

### 30 31 **8.3.2 Risk factors for poor body image**

32 Most studies on risk factors for maladjustment in women opting for PM/BR have  
33 focused on predicting psychological distress. Extending on our findings of persistent  
34 body image problems after PM/BR, we investigated for risk factors predicting for poor  
35 body image after PM/BR (**Chapter 5**). We observed that general body image prior to PM  
36 was predictive for general body image on the long-term, implying that women with a  
37 poor general body image before PM/BR were more vulnerable for low body image at  
38 long term follow-up. These findings suggest that PM/BR may alter general body image  
39 temporarily, but that other factors determine satisfaction with body image over time.

1 Interestingly, woman's breast-related body image before PM did not predict for breast-  
2 related body image after PM/BR. We hypothesize that adverse cosmetic outcomes of  
3 the reconstructed breasts, such as visible scars, unnatural look, altered consistency and  
4 sensitivity of the reconstructed breasts may play a role in the decreased satisfaction of  
5 the women about their breasts after PM/BR. Conversely, it may be that women who were  
6 dissatisfied with the look of their breasts before PM/BR accepted their reconstructed  
7 breasts more favourably, focussing on the benefits of the new proportions of their body  
8 (30). Another finding was that seeking social support and active coping style were  
9 predictive for increased satisfaction with both breast-related and general body image  
10 after PM/BR on the long-term. To our knowledge, data hereon are not yet available in  
11 the literature.

12  
13 Given the complexity and variety of potential problems after PM/BR, we recommend  
14 intensive exploration into an individual woman's reasons for PM/BR, and counselling on  
15 the long-term outcomes after PM/BR, before making a final decision and planning this  
16 procedure. Also, our findings stress the importance of thoroughly exploring the way the  
17 woman (and her partner) experience her body, the potential consequences of PM/BR  
18 hereon as well as the way the couple expect to cope with these consequences. In our  
19 opinion, this should be done in specialised centres with multidisciplinary expertise on  
20 this issue.

## 21 22 23 **8.4 REGULAR SURVEILLANCE**

### 24 25 **8.4.1 Long-term distress**

26 In our study group of women adhering to breast cancer surveillance, mean distress  
27 levels on the long term (after 5-8 years) remained within normal limits and were either  
28 lower or similar compared to baseline (**Chapter 6**). Moreover, women adhering to regu-  
29 lar surveillance did not differ in distress levels as compared to women who had opted for  
30 prophylactic mastectomy (**Chapter 3**). It is important to note that women who devel-  
31 oped breast and/or ovarian cancer while adhering to regular surveillance were excluded  
32 from our study. Consequently, women in our study repeatedly had received favourable  
33 results at breast cancer screening, potentially providing reassurance for future control  
34 visits. Our finding of low distress add to the growing body of evidence that living with  
35 the increased breast cancer risk is not causing distress per se. Our results indicate that  
36 women having higher levels of distress on the short-term remained more vulnerable for  
37 distress on the long-term, which may reflect that specific personal characteristics are  
38 responsible for increased levels of distress. This finding underlines the importance of  
39 identifying vulnerable women at an early stage.

1 Furthermore, living in a family with a susceptibility for breast/ovarian cancer is a  
2 burden, even if one is not overtly distressed about the personal increased breast cancer  
3 risk. Consistent with previous studies (31-33), we found that distress was increased  
4 among women who had lost a first degree relative to breast cancer. Increased distress  
5 in this group may reflect blocked or unresolved grief, which indeed has been reported  
6 to be one of the main reasons to refer high-risk women for psychological support (26).  
7 Additionally, women having family members who died from breast cancer may experience  
8 difficulties in communicating about breast cancer, which we also found to be  
9 a contributing factor for increased distress (Chapter 3). These findings underline that  
10 health care workers should also focus on the impact of hereditary cancer on the whole  
11 family system instead of merely focusing on the individual.

#### 12 13 **8.4.2 Risk factors for long term distress**

14 So far, there is no available tool to identify at an early stage women being vulnerable  
15 for psychological distress on the long-term. In our study on high-risk women adhering  
16 to regular surveillance, we identified several risk factors predictive for long-term maladjustment (**Chapter 6**).

18 One of the most powerful predictors of long-term distress was the types of coping  
19 strategies employed by high-risk women. Passive and palliative coping strategies were  
20 particularly important, and have been found to predict distress in our short-term analyses  
21 as well as in similar studies of others (32, 34-36). Very interesting was our observation  
22 that the use of passive coping decreased over time. This finding argues against considering  
23 coping styles as stable and trait-like behaviour, and may suggest that the use of  
24 a certain coping strategy by an individual is associated with the presence of specific  
25 stressful conditions but may be altered, which opens up possibilities to be addressed  
26 during psychological interventions.

27 Other identified risk factors for long-term distress included risk overestimation and  
28 excessive breast examination, although the predictive qualities of these factors were  
29 only of a small magnitude. Nevertheless, results from other studies confirm that risk  
30 overestimation (37-40) and excessive breast examination (2, 41-42) were associated with  
31 increased distress. For the accurate interpretation of these results, we should however  
32 question whether these factors do not merely reflect an underlying personal vulnerability  
33 factor, such as neuroticism, or express underlying unresolved grief.

#### 34 35 36 **8.5 STRENGTHS, LIMITATIONS AND DIRECTIONS FOR FUTURE RESEARCH**

37  
38 The studies described in this thesis have several strengths, but also drawbacks. Particular  
39 strengths of the studies were the prospective designs, the large sample of high-risk

1 women in the surveillance group and the long-term follow up period, the latter being  
2 unique for this type of studies. During data analyses, however, it became clear that there  
3 were a number of limitations. Hereunder, we will address these limitations, which we  
4 can learn from for future research. First, as with many studies on long-term psychologi-  
5 cal outcomes, the studies described in this thesis suffered from loss to follow-up. Loss  
6 to follow-up was caused by: diagnosis of breast and/or ovarian cancer in between, not  
7 being under surveillance at the family cancer clinic anymore, finding the questionnaire  
8 too burdensome, and having had complications after surgery leading to removal of the  
9 prostheses (in case of prophylactic mastectomy). Loss to follow-up might have intro-  
10 duced a selection bias, as women experiencing high levels of distress might have been  
11 less inclined to fill in the questionnaires.

12 Second, the study sample of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer adhering to  
13 regular surveillance mainly consisted of women who were not proven BRCA1/2 muta-  
14 tion carriers. To date it is known that both categories of women have different risks of  
15 developing cancer.

16 Furthermore, in the analyses described in the first chapters of this thesis (Chapters 2-4)  
17 we identified significant interrelationships between personal resources, social resources  
18 and psychological distress in the group of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer. We  
19 speculate that the positive relationships between personal and social resources may be  
20 explained by an underlying construct, such as attachment style or family climate, which  
21 was not measured in the current study. More research is needed on this issue.

22 In our study psychological distress, measured by means of both global distress mea-  
23 sures as well as a breast cancer-specific questionnaire, was considered as an indicator  
24 for psychological adjustment. Although the used instruments have been frequently  
25 used and their psychometric values have been well established (43-47), these measures  
26 might not have been sensitive enough to capture the specific concerns and personal  
27 issues of our study population. Hence, for the group of high-risk women who opted  
28 for PM we have added body image as an indicator for psychological adjustment, which  
29 provided very relevant data regarding outcomes on the long-term (Chapter 5). Future  
30 studies aiming to evaluate the psychological outcomes of being at risk for hereditary  
31 breast cancer should therefore not only incorporate distress measures, but also incorpo-  
32 rate outcome measures specific to the field of hereditary breast cancer. Also, in view of  
33 our results on the impact of hereditary breast cancer on self-concept (Chapters 2,4), we  
34 support the idea of Esplen et al. (7) that it would be particularly interesting to use the  
35 BRCA self-concept scale as an outcome measure for this study group.

36 Another point of attention is the observation that women may experience significant  
37 challenges as a consequence of being at risk for hereditary breast cancer, including deci-  
38 sion making about various risk management options, dealing with the consequences  
39 of risk reducing strategies, feelings of isolation and family communication challenges,



1 and therefore may need additional psychosocial support. This has not been addressed  
2 in our studies, but future research is needed to evaluate the contribution of specific  
3 psychosocial interventions to psychological adjustment in the group of women at risk  
4 for hereditary breast cancer. A single study evaluating a supportive-expressive group  
5 intervention among BRCA1/2 carriers showed promising results (48).

6 Finally, the analyses in the group of women who had opted for PM/BR (Chapter 5) suf-  
7 fered from the small sample size and consequent small statistical power. Moreover, the  
8 majority of these women underwent breast reconstruction by means of implants per-  
9 formed in our institution, making any generalisations to women who underwent other  
10 types of breast reconstruction difficult. In addition, this group was heterogeneous as  
11 both women without and with a history of breast cancer were included. Notwithstand-  
12 ing these limitations, our findings on long-term body image after PM/BR and potential  
13 risk factors for poor body image are of extremely clinical relevance, and further research  
14 is warranted to confirm and extend these findings.

## 15 16 **8.6 CLINICAL IMPLICATIONS**

17  
18  
19 For the majority of high-risk women, their choice for either regular surveillance or for  
20 prophylactic mastectomy did not result in major adverse psychological consequences.  
21 In other words, on average, women did not experience clinical levels of distress war-  
22 ranting extensive psychological treatment. On the other hand, a subgroup of high-risk  
23 women might benefit from additional support (24, 39, 49-51), and it is known that not  
24 all women needing additional support actually receive it (24). Despite the absence of  
25 severe psychopathology, women may feel stigmatized and vulnerable (Chapters 2,4),  
26 experience difficulties in the partner relationship (Chapter 7) and/or family relationships  
27 (Chapters 3,4), have problems adjusting to an altered body image (Chapter 5), have  
28 unresolved grief (Chapter 6) and experience existential concerns, potentially requiring  
29 additional support (52). Throughout our analyses, we have identified several risk factors  
30 for long-term maladjustment which should be addressed in clinical practice for this  
31 respective patient group. In Table 1, the specific factors to pay attention to are enumer-  
32 ated, as well as some suggestions for the health care worker on how to address these  
33 factors.

34 An increased awareness in healthcare workers involved in the care of these women  
35 might contribute to a better empathic understanding and communication between  
36 healthcare workers and the women. It is unlikely that all women will respond similarly  
37 to being at increased risk, as women have unique expectations, strengths, values and  
38 resources. For instance, some women have a high need for certainty (53-54), and  
39 consequently may experience greater difficulties managing the anxiety associated

**Table 1.** Factors to address in consultation, to further explore and/or to refer for additional psychosocial support

Risk factors	Suggestions for items of attention and support
Self-concept	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>- Explore alterations in self-concept</li> <li>- Elaborate unacknowledged strengths (e.g. earlier experiences of successful coping)</li> <li>- Focus on self-concept aspects which are relatively unaffected or improved</li> <li>- Focus on aspects of life where the woman has control</li> <li>- Emphasize the advantages of direct behavioral efforts to control the cancer risk, such as regular surveillance and/or prophylactic surgery</li> <li>- Filling in information gaps / educational groups</li> <li>- Supportive counseling interventions / support groups</li> <li>- Positive reappraisal (e.g. rethinking of attitudes and life goals, reappraising the situation as an opportunity for growth) / meaning-making interventions</li> </ul>
Social resources	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>- Explore the dynamics in family interaction and communication</li> <li>- Provide information about the consequences of inhibited communication</li> <li>- Explore barriers for receiving appropriate support</li> </ul>
Partner relationship	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>- Involve the partner in counseling, particularly in case of prophylactic mastectomy</li> <li>- Explore couple dynamics</li> <li>- Provide couple-focused interventions</li> </ul>
Passive and palliative coping	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>- Explore the origins of passive / palliative coping strategies</li> <li>- Stimulate active coping strategies, such as mobilizing support and appraisal focused coping</li> </ul>
Loss of close relatives due to cancer	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>- Explore unresolved grief and disrupted family relationships due to loss experiences</li> <li>- Offer grief counseling / grief therapy</li> </ul>

with the increased breast cancer risk, potentially adversely affecting their self-esteem, while other women may feel empowered and feel a sense of control about managing the breast cancer risk. In addition, addressing how a woman has coped with previous difficult experiences may provide insight into her psychological resilience.

Furthermore, social resources need to be monitored. Exploration of the dynamics in family interaction and communication within families may provide valuable information for the determination of strengths and weaknesses and of the need to refer the woman for psychological counseling. Open communication with intimates about hereditary breast cancer should be stimulated and barriers to open communication need to be identified. Similarly, support from intimates needs to be monitored and barriers for receiving support should be identified. A couple-focused approach may be beneficial in case a woman perceives little support from her partner.

Special attention ought to be paid to women with a passive coping style (i.e. feeling overwhelmed by the problem, isolating oneself from others, and escaping into fantasies while facing problems) and/or palliative coping style (i.e. distracting one's attention from the problems, decrease pressure by smoking and drinking) (Chapter 5, 6). Referral to a psychologist or social worker may be needed. Exploring whether a woman's use

1 of passive and palliative coping strategies is associated with the presence of specific  
2 stressful conditions, lack of social support, dynamics within the couple or personal dis-  
3 positions might provide a starting point for interventions aimed at enhancing adequate  
4 coping strategies.

5 Furthermore, special attention is needed for women who have lost close family  
6 members to cancer, while this continues to affect women many years later (Chapter 5).  
7 Women who suffered significant losses may require additional interventions, aimed at  
8 the expression of grief and the emotions associated with earlier (and sometimes ongo-  
9 ing) sense of loss (55). Some indicators of unresolved grief include: the woman is unable  
10 to talk about the lost relative without experiencing intense/fresh grief, avoidance of  
11 thoughts/reminders about the lost relative and an intrusive/distressing preoccupation  
12 with or phobia of breast cancer and death.

13 Finally, healthcare workers involved in the care of high-risk women adhering to regu-  
14 lar surveillance should be aware of signals of risk overestimation and excessive breast  
15 self-examination as they might cover underlying factors, such as unresolved grief or  
16 neuroticism.

17 Hopefully, the items and suggestions, as described in table 1, offer practical directions  
18 being helpful for 1) the psychologist/social worker and 2) any health care worker dealing  
19 with high-risk women. We would propose that if one or more of the mentioned risk fac-  
20 tors are present, referral to a specialized psychologist or social worker, being available at  
21 the family cancer clinics and/or departments of clinical genetics of an academic center,  
22 ought to be considered. Although the identified risk factors may help health care work-  
23 ers to identify vulnerable women at an early stage, we do realise that thoroughly check-  
24 ing for all the mentioned issues is time-consuming for which there is not sufficient time  
25 in what is already a tight clinic schedule. Therefore, the use of a standardized screening  
26 questionnaire may be efficient. Hereby, the distress thermometer and problem list have  
27 shown to be useful and easy to administer for clinicians involved in the care of women  
28 at risk for hereditary breast cancer (56). We suggest an adjustment of the problem list by  
29 adding items that correspond with the risk factors identified in this study.

30 Some specific notes concern the decision making regarding preventive mastectomy  
31 with breast reconstruction. The findings of our long-term follow-up study in women  
32 who underwent this procedure suggest that the potentially negative consequences of  
33 prophylactic mastectomy on a woman's body image on the short- and long-term should  
34 be incorporated in the information given to a woman considering this radical procedure  
35 (Chapter 5). Counseling should preferably be done with both partners present. The ways  
36 the woman and her partner perceive the woman's body, the potential consequences of  
37 prophylactic surgery hereon as well as the way the couple expect to cope with these  
38 consequences need to be thoroughly explored prior to surgery. In addition, unrealistic  
39 expectations, for example regarding aesthetic outcomes of breast reconstruction, need

1 to be clarified (57). In our opinion, this should be done in specialised centres with multi-  
2 disciplinary expertise on this issue.

3 Also, we recommend that the issues of body image and sexual functioning are dis-  
4 cussed with the couple after prophylactic surgery. It is our clinical impression that after  
5 prophylactic surgery, it is difficult for women to address these issues themselves and  
6 to seek referral to a psychologist or sexuologist. We suggest developing a group inter-  
7 vention for women who had prophylactic mastectomy and their partners, focusing on  
8 issues such as body image, changes in sexuality and communication with the partner.

## 11 REFERENCES

- 12 1. Lodder LN, Frets PG, Trijsburg RW, Meijers-Heijboer EJ, Klijn JG, Seynaeve C, et al. One year follow-  
13 up of women opting for presymptomatic testing for BRCA1 and BRCA2: emotional impact of the  
14 test outcome and decisions on risk management (surveillance or prophylactic surgery). *Breast*  
15 *Cancer Res Treat* 2002;73(2):97-112.
- 16 2. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, Kriege M, Duivenvoorden HJ, Bartels CCM, et al.  
17 Psychological distress and breast self-examination frequency in women at increased risk for  
18 hereditary or familial breast cancer. *Community Genet* 2003;6:235-241.
- 19 3. Bresser PJ, Seynaeve C, Van Gool AR, Niermeijer MF, Duivenvoorden HJ, van Dooren S, et al. The  
20 course of distress in women at increased risk of breast and ovarian cancer due to an (identified)  
21 genetic susceptibility who opt for prophylactic mastectomy and/or salpingo-oophorectomy. *Eur*  
22 *J Cancer* 2007;43(1):95-103.
- 23 4. Ben-Zur H, Zimmerman M. Aging holocaust survivors' well-being and adjustment: associations  
24 with ambivalence over emotional expression. *Psychol Aging* 2005;20(4):710-3.
- 25 5. Hobfoll SE, Walfisch S. Coping with a threat to life: a longitudinal study of self-concept, social  
26 support, and psychological distress. *Am J Community Psychol* 1984;12(1):87-100.
- 27 6. Lazarus RS, Folkman S. *Stress, appraisal and coping*. New York: Springer; 1984.
- 28 7. Esplen MJ, Stuckless N, Hunter J, Liede A, Metcalfe K, Glendon G, et al. The BRCA self-concept  
29 scale: a new instrument to measure self-concept in BRCA1/2 mutation carriers. *Psycho-Oncology*  
30 2009;18(11):1216-1229.
- 31 8. Rosser JE. The interpretation of women's experience: a critical appraisal of the literature on breast  
32 cancer. *Soc Sci Med E* 1981;15(4):257-65.
- 33 9. Stein KF. Schema model of the self-concept. *Image J Nurs Sch* 1995;27(3):187-93.
- 34 10. Vodermaier A, Esplen MJ, Maheu C. Can self-esteem, mastery and perceived stigma predict long-  
35 term adjustment in women carrying a BRCA1/2-mutation? Evidence from a multi-center study. *Fam*  
36 *Cancer* 2010;9(3):305-11.
- 37 11. Ben-Zur H. Coping, affect and aging: the roles of mastery and self-esteem. *Pers Individ Differ-*  
38 *ences* 2002;32:357-372.
- 39 12. Thoits PA. Stress, coping, and social support processes: Where are we? What next? *J Health Soc*  
*Behav* 1995;35:53-79.
13. Carver CS, Scheier MF, Weintraub JK. Assessing coping strategies: a theoretically based approach. *J Pers Soc Psychol* 1989;56(2):267-83.

14. Marshall GN, Lang EL. Optimism, self-mastery, and symptoms of depression in women professionals. *J Pers Soc Psychol* 1990;59(1):132-9.
15. Taylor S. Adjustment to threatening events: a theory of cognitive adaption. *Am Psychol* 1983;38(11):1161-1173.
16. Manne SL. Protective buffering and psychological distress among couples coping with breast cancer: the moderating role of relationship satisfaction. *Journal of family psychology* 2007;21(3):380-388.
17. Coyne JC, Anderson KK. Marital status, marital satisfaction, and support processes among women at high risk for breast cancer. *Journal of Family Psychology* 1999;13(4):629-641.
18. Koehly LM, Peters JA, Kuhn N, Hoskins L, Letocha A, Kenen R, et al. Sisters in hereditary breast and ovarian cancer families: communal coping, social integration, and psychological well-being. *Psycho-Oncology* 2008;17:812-821.
19. Manne S, Audrain J, Schwartz M, Main D, Finch C, Lerman C. Associations between relationship support and psychological reactions of participants and partners to BRCA1 and BRCA2 testing in a clinic-based sample. *Annuals of Behavioral Medicine* 2004;28(3):211-225.
20. Van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Duivenvoorden HJ, Brocker-Vriens AHJT, van Asperen CJ, Sijmons RH, et al. Family system characteristics and psychological adjustment to cancer susceptibility genetic testing: a prospective study. *Clinical Genetics* 2007;71(1):35-42.
21. Wylie JE, Smith KR, Botkin JR. Effects of spouses on distress experienced by BRCA1 mutation carriers over time. *Am J Med Genet C Semin Med Genet* 2003;119C(1):35-44.
22. Van der Meer L, Timman R, Trijsburg W, Duisterhof M, Erdman R, Van Elderen T, et al. Attachment in families with Huntington's disease. A paradigm in clinical genetics. *Patient Educ Couns* 2006;63(1-2):246-54.
23. Lodder L, Frets PG, Trijsburg RW, Meijers-Heijboer EJ, Klijn JG, Duivenvoorden HJ, et al. Psychological impact of receiving a BRCA1/BRCA2 test result. *Am J Med Genet* 2001;98(1):15-24.
24. Metcalfe KA, Liede A, Hoodfar E, Scott A, Foulkes WD, Narod SA. An evaluation of needs of female BRCA1 and BRCA2 carriers undergoing genetic counselling. *J Med Genet* 2000;37(11):866-74.
25. Metcalfe KA, Liede A, Trinkaus M, Hanna D, Narod SA. Evaluation of the needs of spouses of female carriers of mutations in BRCA1 and BRCA2. *Clin Genet* 2002;62(6):464-9.
26. Hopwood P, Keeling F, Long A, Pool C, Evans G, Howell A. Psychological support needs for women at high genetic risk of breast cancer: some preliminary indicators. *Psychooncology* 1998;7(5):402-12.
27. Brandberg Y, Sandelin K, Erikson S, Jurell G, Liljegren A, Lindblom A, et al. Psychological reactions, quality of life, and body image after bilateral prophylactic mastectomy in women at high risk for breast cancer: a prospective 1-year follow-up study. *J Clin Oncol* 2008;26(24):3943-9.
28. Hatcher MB, Fallowfield L, A'Hern R. The psychosocial impact of bilateral prophylactic mastectomy: prospective study using questionnaires and semistructured interviews. *BMJ* 2001;322(7278):76.
29. Bresser PJ, Seynaeve C, Van Gool AR, Brekelmans CT, Meijers-Heijboer H, van Geel AN, et al. Satisfaction with prophylactic mastectomy and breast reconstruction in genetically predisposed women. *Plast Reconstr Surg* 2006;117(6):1675-82; discussion 1683-4.
30. Lloyd SM, Watson M, Oaker G, Sacks N, Querci della Rovere U, Gui G. Understanding the experience of prophylactic bilateral mastectomy: a qualitative study of ten women. *Psychooncology* 2000;9(6):473-85.
31. Erblisch J, Bovbjerg DH, Valdimarsdottir HB. Looking forward and back: distress among women at familial risk for breast cancer. *Ann Behav Med* 2000;22(1):53-9.

- 1 32. van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Duivenvoorden HJ, Brocker-Vriends AH, van Asperen CJ,  
2 Sijmons RH, et al. Prognostic factors for hereditary cancer distress six months after BRCA1/2 or  
3 HNPCC genetic susceptibility testing. *Eur J Cancer* 2007;43(1):71-7.
- 4 33. Zakowski S, Valdimarsdottir HB, Bovbjerg DH, Borgen P, Holland J, Kash K, et al. Predictors of  
5 intrusive thoughts and avoidance in women with family histories of breast cancer. *Ann Behav*  
6 *Med* 1997;19(4):362-369.
- 7 34. Kim Y, Valdimarsdottir HB, Bovbjerg DH. Family histories of breast cancer, coping styles, and  
8 psychological adjustment. *J Behav Med* 2003;26(3):225-43.
- 9 35. Pieterse K, van Dooren S, Seynaeve C, Bartels CC, Rijnsburger AJ, de Koning HJ, et al. Passive  
10 coping and psychological distress in women adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance.  
11 *Psychooncology* 2007;16(9):851-8.
- 12 36. van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Duivenvoorden HJ, Brocker-Vriends AH, van Asperen CJ,  
13 Sijmons RH, et al. The common sense model of self-regulation and psychological adjustment to  
14 predictive genetic testing: a prospective study. *Psychooncology* 2007;16(12):1121-9.
- 15 37. Hopwood P, Shenton A, Lalloo F, Evans DG, Howell A. Risk perception and cancer worry: an ex-  
16 ploratory study of the impact of genetic risk counselling in women with a family history of breast  
17 cancer. *J Med Genet* 2001;38(2):139.
- 18 38. Van Dooren S, Rijnsburger AJ, Seynaeve C, Duivenvoorden HJ, Essink-Bot ML, Tilanus-Linthorst  
19 MMA, et al. Psychological distress in women at risk for breast cancer: the role of risk perception.  
20 *Eur J Cancer* 2004;40(14):2056-2063.
- 21 39. van Oostrom I, Meijers-Heijboer H, Lodder LN, Duivenvoorden HJ, van Gool AR, Seynaeve C, et  
22 al. Long-term psychological impact of carrying a BRCA1/2 mutation and prophylactic surgery: a  
23 5-year follow-up study. *J Clin Oncol* 2003;21(20):3867-74.
- 24 40. Watson M, Lloyd S, Davidson J, Meyer L, Eeles R, Ebbs S, et al. The impact of genetic counselling  
25 on risk perception and mental health in women with a family history of breast cancer. *Br J Cancer*  
26 1999;79(5-6):868-74.
- 27 41. Brain K, Norman P, Gray J, Mansel R. Anxiety and adherence to breast self-examination in women  
28 with a family history of breast cancer. *Psychosom Med* 1999;61(2):181-7.
- 29 42. Erblisch J, Bovbjerg DH, Valdimarsdottir HB. Psychological distress, health beliefs, and frequency of  
30 breast self-examination. *J Behav Med* 2000;23(3):277-92.
- 31 43. van der Ploeg E, Mooren TT, Kleber RJ, van der Velden PG, Brom D. Construct validation of the  
32 Dutch version of the impact of event scale. *Psychol Assess* 2004;16(1):16-26.
- 33 44. Joseph S. Psychometric evaluation of Horowitz's Impact of Event Scale: a review. *J Trauma Stress*  
34 2000;13(1):101-13.
- 35 45. Thewes B, Meiser B, Hickie IB. Psychometric properties of the Impact of Event Scale amongst  
36 women at increased risk for hereditary breast cancer. *Psychooncology* 2001;10(6):459-68.
- 37 46. Spinhoven P, Ormel J, Sloekers PP, Kempen GI, Speckens AE, Van Hemert AM. A validation study of  
38 the Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale (HADS) in different groups of Dutch subjects. *Psychol*  
39 *Med* 1997;27(2):363-70.
47. Herrmann C. International experiences with the Hospital Anxiety and Depression Scale--a review  
of validation data and clinical results. *J Psychosom Res* 1997;42(1):17-41.
48. Esplen MJ, Hunter J, Leszcz M, Warner E, Narod S, Metcalfe K, et al. A multicenter study of  
supportive-expressive group therapy for women with BRCA1/BRCA2 mutations. *Cancer*  
2004;101(10):2327-40.

- 1 49. Di Prospero LS, Seminsky M, Honeyford J, Doan B, Franssen E, Meschino W, et al. Psychosocial  
2 issues following a positive result of genetic testing for BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutations: findings  
3 from a focus group and a needs-assessment survey. *CMAJ* 2001;164(7):1005-9.
- 4 50. Bleiker EM, Aaronson NK, Menko FH, Hahn DE, van Asperen CJ, Rutgers EJ, et al. Genetic counsel-  
5 ing for hereditary cancer: a pilot study on experiences of patients and family members. *Patient*  
6 *Educ Couns* 1997;32(1-2):107-16.
- 7 51. Segal J, Esplen MJ, Toner B, Baedorf S, Narod S, Butler K. An investigation of the disclosure process  
8 and support needs of BRCA1 and BRCA2 carriers. *Am J Med Genet A* 2004;125A(3):267-72.
- 9 52. Vos J, Stiggelbout AM, Oosterwijk J, Gomez-Garcia E, Menko F, Collee JM, et al. A counselee-  
10 oriented perspective on risk communication in genetic counseling: Explaining the inaccura-  
11 cacy of the counselees' risk perception shortly after BRCA1/2 test result disclosure. *Genet Med*  
12 2011;13(9):800-811.
- 13 53. Skirton H. Assessing the need for certainty in users of a clinical genetic health service. *J Adv Nurs*  
14 2006;55(2):151-8.
- 15 54. Vos J, Otten W, van Asperen C, Jansen A, Menko F, Tibben A. The counselees' view of an unclassi-  
16 fied variant in BRCA1/2: recall, interpretation, and impact on life. *Psychooncology* 2008;17(8):822-  
17 30.
- 18 55. Esplen MJ, Toner B, Hunter J, Glendon G, Liede A, Narod S, et al. A supportive-expressive group  
19 intervention for women with a family history of breast cancer: results of a phase II study. *Psy-*  
20 *chooncology* 2000;9(3):243-52.
- 21 56. van Dooren S, Duivendoorn HJ, Passchier J, Bannink M, Tan MB, Oldenmenger WH, et al. The  
22 Distress Thermometer assessed in women at risk of developing hereditary breast cancer. *Psy-*  
23 *chooncology* 2009;18(10):1080-7.
- 24 57. Gopie JP, Hilhorst MT, Kleijne A, Timman R, Menke-Pluymers MB, Hofer SO, et al. Women's mo-  
25 tives to opt for either implant or DIEP-flap breast reconstruction. *J Plast Reconstr Aesthet Surg*  
26 2011;64(8):1062-7.
- 27
- 28
- 29
- 30
- 31
- 32
- 33
- 34
- 35
- 36
- 37
- 38
- 39





## 1 SUMMARY

### 2 3 INTRODUCTION

4  
5 It is estimated that 5-10% of all breast- and/or ovarian cancer cases are due to a genetic  
6 predisposition, which is recognised by a clustering within families of breast and/or ovarian  
7 cancer, mainly occurring at young ages (< 50 years of age). With the identification of the  
8 two breast cancer susceptibility genes BRCA1 and BRCA2 in 1994 and 1995, respectively,  
9 it became possible for women from families with clustering of breast (and/or ovarian)  
10 cancer to opt for genetic counselling and testing, and subsequently to receive a personal  
11 life time risk estimation. To date, the life time risk for developing breast cancer for a female  
12 BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutation carrier is being estimated to range between 43-87%, while the  
13 ovarian risk is 40-62% for BRCA1, and 15-20% for BRCA2 mutation carriers. Also, over the  
14 years it became clear that by means of the currently available genetic testing facilities a  
15 BRCA1/2 mutation is only identified in approximately 15-20% of the families with cluster-  
16 ing of breast/ovarian/fallopian tube cancer, leaving the great majority of such families  
17 unidentified. In these so-called non-BRCA1/2 families, either the mutation in BRCA1/2 has  
18 been missed (due to the available testing facilities), or the responsible genetic factor is  
19 not yet known or identifiable. Women from these non-BRCA1/2 families, however, remain  
20 at increased risk for breast cancer compared to the female population risk (to date being  
21 12-13% in the Netherlands). The personal life time risk for these women is being estimated  
22 using pedigree data and genetic epidemiological tables.

23 One of the risk management options for women at increased risk of hereditary/  
24 familial breast and/or ovarian/fallopian tube cancer is regular surveillance (outside of  
25 population screening) aiming to detect cancer at an as early stage as possible. As regu-  
26 lar surveillance, however, does not prevent cancer to develop, it does neither prevent  
27 cancer to occur nor guarantee that cancer is detected before lymphatic spreading has  
28 occurred. Women at very high risk for breast (and/or ovarian/fallopian tube) cancer,  
29 mainly applying to BRCA1/2 mutation carriers, may therefore opt for prophylactic sur-  
30 gery, being either prophylactic mastectomy (PM; removal of all fibroglandular breast  
31 tissue) mainly in combination with breast reconstruction (BR), and/or prophylactic  
32 salpingo-oophorectomy (PSO; removal of both ovaries and fallopian tubes). These  
33 surgical strategies are highly effective in reducing the risk of developing breast and/or  
34 ovarian/fallopian tube cancer, but may also have irreversible consequences potentially  
35 negatively affecting physical and psychological functioning.

36 While both breast cancer surveillance as well as prophylactic surgeries are important and  
37 recognized management options for high-risk women, more data on the (dis)advantages  
38 of the different strategies was needed, both regarding medical and psychosocial conse-  
39 quences, in order to adequately inform and support women considering these options.

## 1 THE STUDY

2  
3 In 1999, two prospective studies were initiated at the Family Cancer Clinic of the Erasmus  
4 University Medical Centre-Daniel den Hoed Cancer Centre, in Rotterdam, evaluating the  
5 psychological consequences of either adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance  
6 or opting for PM and/or PSO in high-risk women (MRISC-B study and PREVOM-B study,  
7 respectively) encompassing a study period of approximately 12 months. In both short  
8 term studies, several subgroups of women being more vulnerable for psychological  
9 distress were identified. From these studies as well as from clinical practice it became  
10 clear that data on the long-term also were needed. As prospective data on long-term  
11 outcomes were lacking in the literature, a follow-up study was initiated in women still  
12 under follow-up at the Family Cancer Clinic in Rotterdam in the context of a breast  
13 cancer surveillance program or still under follow-up after a PM.

14 The aims of the follow-up study were: 1) to explore psychological adjustment of the  
15 women in the MRISC-B and PREVOM-B cohorts on the long term, and 2) to identify risk  
16 factors of maladjustment through time.

17 The follow-up study included a total of 248 women, consisting of 206 women from the  
18 MRISC-B study and 42 women from the PREVOM-B study. Assessments in the context of  
19 this long-term study included completion of questionnaires 4-9 years after participation  
20 in the short-term study. The study procedure is described in more detail in *Chapter 1*.  
21 This thesis reports on the results of the follow-up studies.

22 In *Chapters 2-4*, the results regarding the impact of personal and social resources on  
23 psychological distress in the total group of women being at risk for hereditary breast  
24 cancer, irrespective of the choice for either regular surveillance or prophylactic mas-  
25 tectomy, are reported. In *Chapters 5-6* we describe the results of the analyses on long-  
26 term psychological adjustment to either having undergone prophylactic mastectomy  
27 (follow-up PREVOM-B cohort) or adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance (follow-  
28 up MRISC-B cohort). Furthermore, psychological adjustment in partners of high-risk  
29 women adhering to regular surveillance is addressed in *Chapter 7*.

## 32 THE IMPORTANCE OF PERSONAL RESOURCES

33  
34 In *Chapter 2* the level of psychological distress, studied in 246 women, is described in  
35 relation to several aspects of self-concept, distinguishing between general self-esteem  
36 and several self-concept aspects specifically related to the risk of developing hereditary  
37 breast cancer. We found that women having a high level of self-esteem reported less  
38 general distress. Moreover, in the group of women with low self-esteem, a greater sense  
39 of mastery was associated with less general distress. These findings suggest that both

1 self-esteem and mastery reflect a sense of resilience, and may buffer the stressful ef-  
2 fects of being at risk for hereditary breast cancer. Another important finding was that  
3 feelings of stigmatization, implying feeling labelled, different and isolated from others,  
4 were significantly associated with increased psychological distress levels. Feelings of  
5 stigmatization may contribute to a negative self-concept, and may be a consequence of  
6 altered perceptions of health, altered relationships and in case of prophylactic surgery  
7 (mastectomy/breast reconstruction, and/or salpingo-ovariectomy) of physical deviance  
8 and fear of lowered or loss of sexual attraction and femininity. These findings suggest  
9 that exploration of the self-perception of women at risk for hereditary breast cancer is  
10 worthwhile. Specifically, addressing the issues of feelings of stigmatization, self-esteem  
11 and mastery may provide clues for tailoring counselling and support.

## 14 THE IMPORTANCE OF SOCIAL RESOURCES

16 In *Chapters 3 and 4* the results regarding the specific impact of social factors on the long-  
17 term psychological distress in 222 high-risk women are reported. First, we found that  
18 open family communication about thoughts and feelings regarding hereditary cancer  
19 was associated with less distress, and in fact may promote individual psychological ad-  
20 justment (*Chapter 3*). In addition, social support from intimates (family and friends) had  
21 positive effects on psychological distress. Our findings suggest that providing support  
22 by communicating in an open way about feelings regarding hereditary cancer is most  
23 beneficial. Moreover, our results of further analyses on the interrelationships between  
24 personal and social resources suggest that social resources may strengthen personal re-  
25 sources (*Chapter 4*). More specifically, women who felt supported by intimates reported  
26 increased levels of self-esteem. Additionally, women who were able to talk in an open  
27 way about hereditary cancer with their partner reported less feelings of stigmatization  
28 and vulnerability. These findings underline the importance of social resources, and indi-  
29 cate that monitoring of family communication and social support is relevant regarding  
30 the assessment of a woman's vulnerability. Also, health care workers should focus on the  
31 impact of hereditary cancer on the whole family system instead of merely focusing on  
32 the individual.

## 35 LONG-TERM PSYCHOLOGICAL CONSEQUENCES OF PROPHYLACTIC 36 MASTECTOMY: FOLLOW-UP OF THE PREVOM-B STUDY COHORT

38 Data on the course of psychological distress and body image problems in 36 high-risk  
39 women who opted for prophylactic mastectomy with breast reconstruction (PM/BR)

1 are discussed in *Chapter 5*. Women completed questionnaires before PM/BR (T0), at 6  
2 months (T1) and 6-9 years (T2) after PM/BR. Levels of breast cancer specific as well as  
3 general distress were significantly decreased 6 months after PM/BR, and, subsequently,  
4 even further decreased 6-9 years after PM/BR, which most probably indicates relief from  
5 fear of developing breast cancer. Concerning body image, we observed a significant in-  
6 crease in problems regarding both breast-related and general body image at 6 months  
7 after PM/BR. At long-term follow-up (after 6-9 years), problems with breast-related body  
8 image had decreased in comparison with the 6 months follow-up, although the pre-  
9 surgery level was not reached, while problems with general body image were sustained.

10 Additional analyses aiming to identify risk factors predicting for poor body image on  
11 the long term revealed that general body image prior to PM was predictive for general  
12 body image on the long-term. Women having a poor general body image before PM/BR  
13 were more vulnerable for poor body image at long-term follow-up. Additionally, it was  
14 observed that seeking social support and having an active coping style were predictive  
15 for fewer problems with both breast related and general body image after PM/BR. In our  
16 opinion, these findings, although limited by the small sample size, are very important  
17 for clinical practice. The potentially negative consequences of PM/BR on a woman's  
18 body image both on the short and the long term should be discussed with a woman  
19 considering this surgical procedure and her partner. We suggest that a consultation with  
20 a psychologist or social worker is warranted as standard of care in the counseling of  
21 women considering PM/BR. Careful attention should be paid to the body image prior  
22 to PM/BR and the coping styles of the woman, in order to identify vulnerable women  
23 before surgery, and refer these women for additional support.

## 24 25 26 **LONG-TERM PSYCHOLOGICAL CONSEQUENCES OF ADHERING TO REGULAR** 27 **SURVEILLANCE: FOLLOW-UP OF THE MRISC-B STUDY COHORT**

28  
29 In *Chapter 6* findings on the long-term versus the short-term psychological distress  
30 in 197 high-risk women adhering to regular breast cancer surveillance are described.  
31 Furthermore, we examined which women may be more vulnerable for experiencing  
32 increased psychological distress. We found that mean psychological distress levels on  
33 the long-term (after 5-8 years) remained within normal limits and were either lower or  
34 similar compared to baseline levels. Furthermore, it was observed that women who had  
35 lost a first degree relative to breast cancer reported increased breast cancer specific dis-  
36 tress levels both on the short-term and on the long-term, possible reflecting unresolved  
37 grief.

38 Several risk factors for long-term maladjustment were identified. We observed a posi-  
39 tive association between short-term and long-term levels of distress. This means that

1 women with higher levels of distress in the short-term study remained more vulner-  
2 able for distress over time. In our opinion, this finding underlines that it is important to  
3 identify vulnerable women at an early stage. Of great interest was the observation that  
4 one of the most powerful predictors of long-term distress was the type(s) of coping  
5 strategies employed by the respective women. Both passive and palliative coping strate-  
6 gies were predictive for increased long-term psychological distress, whereas, in contrast,  
7 coping through fostering reassuring thoughts had a positive impact on psychological  
8 distress. Another important observation was that the use of passive coping decreased  
9 over time, while coping through fostering reassuring thoughts increased over time.  
10 The latter findings interestingly argue against considering coping styles as stable and  
11 trait-like behaviour. Furthermore, women overestimating their cancer risk and women  
12 examining their breasts excessively, as has previously been recognized, were confirmed  
13 as vulnerable subgroups for long-term distress.

14 On the one hand, the findings of similar or even lower mean distress levels on the long  
15 term in high-risk women adhering to a regular breast cancer surveillance programme  
16 are reassuring as breast cancer surveillance can last for many years. On the other hand,  
17 the results indicate that several factors are predictive for increased psychological dis-  
18 tress on the long term. It is important to identify vulnerable women at an early stage and  
19 offer them additional support, focusing on the particular stressors of a specific woman.  
20

## 21 **PARTNERS**

22

23

24 The data on levels and courses of breast cancer-specific distress in 77 partners and  
25 high-risk women, assessed around two bi-annual appointments at the family cancer  
26 clinic (covering a period of 12-15 months), are described in *Chapter 7*. In general, the  
27 partners reported low levels of breast cancer specific distress. Increased distress levels in  
28 the partner were associated with having children (fatherhood) and a high affective risk  
29 perception of the breast cancer risk of the woman. Both the women and their partners  
30 reported increased levels of distress on the day of the surveillance appointment at the  
31 clinic, most probably due to the threat that an abnormality or breast cancer might be  
32 detected. Importantly, the level of distress reported by the partner proved to be associ-  
33 ated with the degree of distress experienced by the at-risk woman, particularly on the  
34 day of the surveillance appointment. On the one hand, this positive association may in-  
35 dicate that the worries associated with facing the threat of hereditary cancer are shared  
36 by the woman and her partner, but, on the other hand, also reflects the strain that breast  
37 cancer surveillance puts on the partner relationship. Partners who are distressed may be  
38 less able to provide support and to communicate effectively, which, in turn, may lead  
39 to increased distress in the woman. This finding stresses the importance of consider-

1 ing the context of the family and the partner relationship when seeking to understand  
2 psychological adjustment in high-risk women.

## 3 4 5 **CONCLUSIONS**

6  
7 In *Chapter 8*, the main findings of the analyses performed in the context of the long-  
8 term follow-up study, as presented in the current thesis, are discussed. Furthermore,  
9 recommendations regarding clinical practice and regarding possible future studies are  
10 proposed. For the majority of high-risk women, their choice for either regular surveil-  
11 lance or for prophylactic mastectomy (with breast reconstruction) did not result in  
12 major adverse psychological consequences on the long term, in terms of psychological  
13 distress. As it is important to identify the subset of women being in need for additional  
14 psychological support correctly and at an early stage, our data provide further knowl-  
15 edge about the risk factors to be addressed and can help health care workers involved  
16 in the care of high-risk women to identify vulnerable women for whom referral to a  
17 specialized psychologist or social worker may be considered. Furthermore, the findings  
18 of our long-term follow-up study after prophylactic mastectomy/breast reconstruction  
19 indicate that women may experience significant problems regarding body image after  
20 surgery, both on the short and on the long term. The potential (negative) consequences  
21 on body image should be incorporated in the information discussed with a woman (and  
22 her partner) prior to PM/BR. We also strongly advise that a consultation with a psycholo-  
23 gist or social worker is warranted as standard of care for women considering PM/BR in  
24 order to thoroughly explore the way the woman and her partner expect to cope with  
25 the potential consequences of PM/BR on body image and sexual functioning. In our  
26 opinion, it is essential to re-discuss these issues after the surgery, and to refer women to  
27 a psychologist or sexologist if necessary.

28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39

## 1 SAMENVATTING

2

## 3 INTRODUCTIE

4

5 Naar schatting wordt ongeveer 5 tot 10% van de gevallen van borst- en eierstokkan-  
6 ker veroorzaakt door een erfelijke aanleg. Wanneer borstkanker en/of eierstokkanker  
7 veelvuldig in de familie voorkomt kan dit wijzen op een erfelijke aanleg, vooral als deze  
8 soorten kanker op jonge leeftijd optreden. In 1994 en 1995 zijn er twee genen geïden-  
9 tificeerd die in geval van een mutatie predisponeren voor borst- en eierstokkanker, de  
10 zogenaamde BRCA1 en BRCA2 genen. Daarmee werd het voor vrouwen uit families met  
11 clustering van borst- en/of eierstokkanker mogelijk om middels genetisch onderzoek te  
12 laten nakijken of er sprake is van een mutatie in de familie en/of bij henzelf, en vervolgens  
13 een individuele risicoschatting te krijgen. Vrouwen met een geïdentificeerde mutatie in  
14 BRCA1 of BRCA2 hebben gedurende het leven 43-87% kans op borstkanker. Bovendien  
15 is het risico op het ontwikkelen van eierstokkanker 40-62% voor BRCA1 en 15-20% voor  
16 BRCA2 mutatiedraagsters. Echter, slechts bij 15-20% van de families waar een erfelijke  
17 aanleg wordt vermoed wordt daadwerkelijk een mutatie in BRCA1/2 geïdentificeerd. In  
18 deze non-BRCA1/2 families is er waarschijnlijk sprake van een voor ons nog onbekende  
19 erfelijke factor, of de mutatie in BRCA1/2 is mogelijk niet opgepikt (door de huidige  
20 beschikbare testmethoden). Voor vrouwen uit dergelijke families geldt dat het risico op  
21 borst kanker verhoogd is in vergelijking met het risico voor de algemene vrouwelijke  
22 populatie (12-13% in Nederland). Dit individuele risico op het krijgen van borst- en/of  
23 eierstokkanker wordt berekend aan de hand van familiegegevens en genetisch epide-  
24 miologische tabellen.

25 Vrouwen met een verhoogd risico op borstkanker op grond van een aangetoonde  
26 of aangenomen erfelijke aanleg worden geadviseerd om zich regelmatig te laten con-  
27 troleren. Het doel van een controleprogramma is om kanker in een zo vroeg mogelijk  
28 stadium te ontdekken, maar de onderzoeken kunnen niet voorkomen dat kanker op-  
29 treedt, en er kan evenmin garantie gegeven worden dat kanker ontdekt wordt voordat  
30 er sprake is van uitzaaiingen in bijvoorbeeld de lymfeklieren. Een deel van de vrouwen  
31 met een sterk verhoogd risico op borst- en/of eierstokkanker (meestal vrouwen met  
32 een BRCA1/2 mutatie) kiest daarom voor een operatie uit voorzorg: preventieve mas-  
33 tectomie (PM; verwijdering van het borstklierweefsel) al of niet in combinatie met een  
34 borstreconstructie (BR) en/of preventieve salpingo-ovariectomie (PSO; verwijdering van  
35 eierstokken en eileiders). Deze chirurgische ingrepen blijken zeer effectief in het redu-  
36 ceren van het risico op kanker, maar zijn onomkeerbaar en hebben in meer of mindere  
37 mate gevolgen op het fysiek en psychologisch functioneren.

38 Aangezien zowel het borstkankercontrole programma als de preventieve operaties  
39 belangrijke handelingsopties zijn die met hoog-risico vrouwen worden besproken, werd

1 het vanaf het begin van belang geacht om de voor- en nadelen van beide opties in  
2 kaart te brengen, niet alleen betreffende de lichamelijke aspecten, maar ook ten aanzien  
3 van de psychosociale consequenties. Meer kennis hierover is belangrijk om vrouwen  
4 die deze opties overwegen adequaat en optimaal te kunnen informeren en te steunen.

## 5 6 7 **DE STUDIE**

8  
9 In 1999 werden vanuit de Polikliniek Erfelijke Tumoren van het Erasmus MC-Daniel den  
10 Hoed Oncologisch Centrum in Rotterdam twee prospectieve onderzoeken gestart om  
11 de psychologische gevolgen van enerzijds het participeren aan een borstkankercon-  
12 trole programma en anderzijds het ondergaan van PM/BR en/of PSO (respectievelijk de  
13 MRISC-B, en de PREVOM-B studie) bij vrouwen met een verhoogd risico op borstkanker  
14 op basis van een aangetoonde erfelijke aanleg of duidelijke familiebelasting in kaart  
15 te brengen. De studieperiode in beide onderzoeken omvatte ongeveer 12 maanden (=   
16 korte termijn). In beide studies werden subgroepen geïdentificeerd van vrouwen die  
17 meer kwetsbaar zijn voor psychologische distress op de korte termijn. Uit deze studies  
18 en de dagelijkse praktijk werd echter ook duidelijk dat het belangrijk was om te weten  
19 hoe deze vrouwen op de lange termijn functioneerden, en hierover bestonden voor-  
20 alsnog geen prospectieve data. Daarom werd in 2007 een vervolgstudie gestart met  
21 als doel: 1) het in kaart brengen van het psychologische welbevinden van de vrouwen  
22 in zowel de MRISC-B als PREVOM-B cohorten op de lange termijn, en 2) het identifi-  
23 ceren van vrouwen die kwetsbaarder zijn in termen van psychologisch welbevinden,  
24 bij voorkeur in een zo vroeg mogelijk stadium. In het lange termijn vervolgonderzoek  
25 participeerden 248 vrouwen; 206 vrouwen uit de MRISC-B studie en 42 vrouwen uit de  
26 PREVOM-B studie. De vragenlijsten in dit vervolgonderzoek werden ingevuld 4-9 jaar na  
27 de eerdere participatie in het kader van MRISC-B en PREVOM-B studies. Details over de  
28 studieopzet zijn beschreven in *Hoofdstuk 1*. In dit proefschrift wordt verslag gedaan van  
29 de resultaten verkregen tijdens het vervolgonderzoek.

30 In de *Hoofdstukken 2-4* worden de resultaten beschreven betreffende de impact van  
31 zowel persoonlijke als sociale factoren op het psychologisch welbevinden op de lange ter-  
32 mijn in de gehele groep van vrouwen met een erfelijke/familiaire aanleg voor borstkanker,  
33 ongeacht de keuze voor regelmatige controles of preventieve operatie. In de *Hoofdstuk-*  
34 *ken 5-6* beschrijven we de resultaten van de analyses naar het psychologisch welbevinden  
35 op de lange termijn van vrouwen die een profylactische mastectomie ondergingen  
36 (follow-up PREVOM-B cohort) of die nog gecontroleerd werden op de Polikliniek Erfelijke  
37 Tumoren in het kader van borstkankercontrole (follow-up MRISC-B cohort). Ook de mate  
38 van psychologische distress bij partners van hoog-risico vrouwen die participeren aan een  
39 borstkankercontrole programma werd onderzocht (*Hoofdstuk 7*).



## 1 BELANG VAN PERSOONLIJKE KENMERKEN

2  
3 In *Hoofdstuk 2* wordt gerapporteerd over de invloed van verschillende aspecten van het  
4 zelfconcept op de mate van psychologische distress die hoog-risico vrouwen ervaren  
5 (n=246). Hierbij werd onderscheid gemaakt tussen algemene eigenwaarde en verschil-  
6 lende specifieke aspecten van zelfconcept gerelateerd aan erfelijke borstkanker. We  
7 vonden dat vrouwen met een hogere mate van eigenwaarde minder algemene distress  
8 rapporteerden. Bovendien vonden we dat onder vrouwen met een lage eigenwaarde  
9 een sterker gevoel van subjectieve controle ('mastery') geassocieerd was met minder  
10 algemene distress. Deze bevindingen duiden erop dat zowel gevoelens van eigen-  
11 waarde als van controle ('mastery') adaptieve persoonlijke kenmerken zijn, die mogelijk  
12 als een buffer fungeren tegen psychologische distress in vrouwen met een erfelijke/  
13 familiale aanleg voor borst en/of eierstokkanker. Een andere belangrijke bevinding  
14 was dat gevoelens van stigmatisering, dat wil zeggen het gevoel hebben getekend,  
15 geïsoleerd en anders dan anderen te zijn, geassocieerd waren met een hogere mate van  
16 psychologische distress. Gevoelens van stigmatisering kunnen bijdragen aan een nega-  
17 tief zelfconcept, en kunnen onder andere het gevolg zijn van veranderde percepties van  
18 gezondheid, veranderde relaties en, in geval van preventieve operaties, van het gevoel  
19 fysiek "abnormaal" en seksueel minder aantrekkelijk en vrouwelijk te zijn.

20 Deze resultaten wijzen erop dat het belangrijk is dat hulpverleners aandacht besteden  
21 aan de zelfperceptie van vrouwen met een erfelijke/familiaire aanleg voor borstkanker.  
22 Specifieke onderwerpen om te bespreken zijn gevoelens van stigmatisering, eigen-  
23 waarde en subjectieve controle ('mastery'), en kunnen aanknopingspunten bieden voor  
24 het aanpassen van de counseling en ondersteuning.

## 26 BELANG VAN SOCIALE RELATIES

27  
28  
29 In de *Hoofdstukken 3 en 4* werd de impact van sociale factoren op psychologische dis-  
30 stress onderzocht bij 222 vrouwen. Allereerst vonden we dat open communicatie over  
31 gedachten en gevoelens betreffende erfelijke borstkanker in de familie geassocieerd  
32 was met minder algemene distress, en dus een positief effect had op het individuele  
33 psychologische welbevinden van de vrouw (*Hoofdstuk 3*). Ook sociale steun van intimi  
34 (familie en vrienden) had een gunstig effect op distress, waarbij voornamelijk steun in de  
35 vorm van open gesprekken over erfelijke borstkanker belangrijk lijkt. Bovendien bleek  
36 uit de analyses naar onderlinge samenhang tussen sociale en persoonlijke factoren, dat  
37 de sociale omgeving ook positieve effecten had op verschillende aspecten van zelfcon-  
38 cept (*Hoofdstuk 4*). Vrouwen die zich gesteund voelden door intimi rapporteerden een  
39 hogere eigenwaarde. Bovendien rapporteerden vrouwen die open communiceerden het

1 over erfelijke borstkanker met hun partner minder gevoelens van stigmatisering en  
2 kwetsbaarheid. Deze bevindingen benadrukken het belang van sociale relaties. Het  
3 exploreren van communicatiepatronen binnen families en sociale steun kan waar-  
4 devolle informatie opleveren bij het inschatten van de psychische kwetsbaarheid en  
5 weerbaarheid van hoog-risico vrouwen. Bovendien onderstrepen deze bevindingen dat  
6 hulpverleners oog dienen te hebben voor de impact van erfelijke borst- en/of eierstok-  
7 kanker op de familie als systeem in plaats van enkel op het individu.

## 10 **LANGE TERMIJN PSYCHOLOGISCHE CONSEQUENTIES VAN PROFYLACTISCHE** 11 **MASTECTOMIE: FOLLOW-UP VAN DE PREVOM-B COHORT**

13 In *Hoofdstuk 5* werd het beloop van psychologische distress en problemen met het  
14 lichaamsbeeld onderzocht bij 36 vrouwen die een preventieve mastectomie met borst-  
15 reconstructie (PM/BR) ondergingen. Vrouwen vulden vragenlijsten in voorafgaand aan  
16 PM/BR (T0), zes maanden na PM/BR (T1) en 6-9 jaar na PM/BR (T2).

17 Algemene en borstkankerspecifieke distress waren significant afgenomen 6 maanden  
18 na PM/BR, en namen vervolgens zelfs nog verder af 6-9 jaar na PM/BR, wat hoogstwaar-  
19 schijnlijk duidt op een afname van angst om borstkanker te ontwikkelen. Resultaten  
20 met betrekking tot het lichaamsbeeld lieten zien dat vrouwen een significante toename  
21 in problemen met het algemene en borstgerelateerde lichaamsbeeld rapporteerden 6  
22 maanden na de operatie. Bij de meting 6-9 jaar na PM/BR waren de problemen met het  
23 borstgerelateerde lichaamsbeeld significant afgenomen, hoewel deze niet afnamen tot  
24 het niveau van voor de operatie, terwijl de problemen met het algemene lichaamsbeeld  
25 bleven bestaan.

26 In verdere analyses werd onderzocht of bepaalde factoren voor de operatie voor-  
27 spellend zijn voor problemen met het lichaamsbeeld op de lange termijn. Algemeen  
28 lichaamsbeeld voorafgaand aan PM/BR was voorspellend voor algemeen lichaamsbeeld  
29 op de lange termijn. Vrouwen met een laag lichaamsbeeld voorafgaand aan een PM/  
30 BR bleken meer kwetsbaar voor een verlaagd lichaamsbeeld na de operatie. Verder ble-  
31 ken een actieve copingstijl en het zoeken van sociale steun voorspellend voor minder  
32 problemen met zowel het algemene als borstgerelateerde lichaamsbeeld op de lange  
33 termijn.

34 Naar onze mening zijn deze bevindingen, ondanks de kleine onderzoeksgroep, van  
35 grote waarde voor de praktijk. De potentieel negatieve consequenties van PM/BR op  
36 het lichaamsbeeld zowel op de korte als de lange termijn dienen besproken te worden  
37 met een vrouw die de operatie overweegt en haar partner. Voorts geven de resultaten  
38 van deze studie aan dat een psychologisch consult voorafgaand aan een preventieve  
39 mastectomie geïndiceerd is. In dit consult dient men aandacht te geven aan het li-

1 chaamsbeeld en de manier waarop de vrouw met problemen omgaat, met het oog op  
2 het vroegtijdig identificeren van kwetsbare vrouwen, en deze vrouwen eventueel te  
3 verwijzen voor aanvullende ondersteuning.

## 4 5 6 **LANGE TERMIJN FOLLOW-UP VAN VROUWEN DIE PARTICIPEREN AAN** 7 **REGELMATIGE BORSTKANKER CONTROLES**

8  
9 In *Hoofdstuk 6* worden de resultaten beschreven van de psychologische distress op de  
10 lange termijn in vergelijking met de korte termijn bij 197 vrouwen met een erfelijke/  
11 familiale aanleg voor borstkanker die gecontroleerd werden op de Polikliniek Erfelijke  
12 Tumoren van het Erasmus MC-Daniel den Hoed. Voorts werd onderzocht welke vrouwen  
13 het meest kwetsbaar zijn voor distress op de lange termijn. We vonden dat het gemid-  
14 delde niveau van psychologische distress op de lange termijn (5-8 jaar follow-up) binnen  
15 normale spreidingswaarden bleef. Borstkankerspecifieke distress was significant lager  
16 op de lange in vergelijking met de korte termijn, terwijl er geen significante verandering  
17 in algemene distress was. Verder bleek dat vrouwen die een eerstegraads familielid aan  
18 borstkanker hadden verloren meer borstkankerspecifieke distress rapporteerden dan  
19 vrouwen die deze ervaring niet hadden, hetgeen werd gevonden op zowel de korte als  
20 de lange termijn. Verhoogde borstkankerspecifieke distress in deze groep van vrouwen  
21 is mogelijk een symptoom van gecompliceerde rouw.

22 Verschillende factoren waren voorspellend voor psychologische distress op de lange  
23 termijn. We vonden dat de mate van distress op de korte termijn voorspellend voor de  
24 mate van distress op de lange termijn. Vrouwen die een hoge mate van distress rap-  
25 porteerden in de korte termijn studie waren meer kwetsbaar voor verhoogde distress  
26 op de lange termijn. Naar onze mening ondersteunt deze bevinding het belang van het  
27 vroegtijdig identificeren van kwetsbare vrouwen. Van groot belang was de bevinding  
28 dat de copingstijl die een vrouw hanteert (de manier van omgaan met problemen)  
29 een aanzienlijke impact had op de mate van psychologische distress. Vrouwen die een  
30 meer passieve en palliatieve copingstijl hadden bleken meer distress te rapporteren  
31 op de lange termijn, terwijl vrouwen die geneigd waren geruststellende gedachten te  
32 hanteren minder distress rapporteerden. Een andere belangrijke observatie was dat het  
33 gebruik van een passieve copingstijl afnam in de loop van de studieperiode, terwijl het  
34 hanteren van geruststellende gedachten toenam. Deze veranderingen pleiten tegen de  
35 opvatting van copingstijl als een stabiele persoonlijkheidstrek. Verder vonden we dat  
36 vrouwen die hun borstkankerrisico overschatten en vrouwen die hun borsten overmatig  
37 controleren, welke meer kwetsbaar werden gevonden voor distress op de korte termijn,  
38 eveneens meer kwetsbaar waren voor verhoogde distress op de lange termijn.

1 Enerzijds zijn deze bevindingen met betrekking tot gelijke of zelfs afgenomen psy-  
2 chologische distress op de lange termijn in hoog-risico vrouwen die participeren in  
3 een borstkankercontrole programma geruststellend, aangezien participatie langdurig  
4 kan zijn. Anderzijds geven de resultaten aan dat bepaalde factoren voorspellend zijn  
5 voor meer psychologische distress op de lange termijn. Het is belangrijk om kwetsbare  
6 vrouwen vroegtijdig te herkennen en de hulpverlening erop aan te passen.

## 9 **PARTNERS**

11 De mate en beloop van kankerspecifieke distress rondom twee opeenvolgende half-  
12 jaarlijkse controleafspraken werd onderzocht bij 77 partners en hoog-risico vrouwen  
13 (*Hoofdstuk 7*). De partners rapporteerden gemiddeld een laag niveau van borstkanker-  
14 specifieke distress. Factoren die geassocieerd waren met een verhoogd distress niveau  
15 bij de partner waren vaderschap en een hoge gevoelsmatige (affectieve) risicoperceptie  
16 van het borstkankerrisico bij de vrouw. Zowel de vrouwen als hun partners rapporteerden  
17 een verhoogde mate van kankerspecifieke distress op de dag van de controle afspraak  
18 bij de arts, waarschijnlijk door de dreiging dat borstkanker gedetecteerd zou kunnen  
19 worden. Verder vonden we een positieve samenhang tussen de mate van distress erva-  
20 ren door de vrouw en de mate van distress ervaren door haar partner, welke het sterkst  
21 was op de dag van de controle afspraak. Enerzijds kan deze bevinding erop wijzen dat  
22 de zorgen over kanker gedeeld worden door de vrouw en haar partner, anderzijds kan  
23 deze wijzen op spanningen binnen de partnerrelatie. Partners die meer distress ervaren  
24 zijn mogelijk minder in staat om de vrouw adequaat te steunen, wat vervolgens kan  
25 leiden tot meer distress bij de vrouw. Deze bevindingen benadrukken dat het belangrijk  
26 is om aandacht te besteden aan de gezinscontext, en aan de partnerrelatie.

## 29 **CONCLUSIES**

31 In *Hoofdstuk 8* worden de resultaten van de verschillende analyses verricht in de context  
32 van de lange termijn studie, zoals beschreven in dit proefschrift, verder in perspectief  
33 geplaatst. Verder worden er aanbevelingen gedaan voor de klinische praktijk en voor  
34 mogelijk toekomstig onderzoek. Voor de meerderheid van de hoog-risico vrouwen  
35 heeft de keuze voor ofwel regelmatige borstkankercontroles of het ondergaan van  
36 een preventieve mastectomie (in combinatie met borstreconstructie) gelukkig geen  
37 verregaande emotionele gevolgen in termen van psychologische distress. Echter, in de  
38 verschillende analyses werden verschillende factoren geïdentificeerd die voorspellend  
39 waren voor het ervaren van verhoogde distress. Kennis over risicofactoren is van belang

1 voor artsen en hulpverleners om vrouwen die het in psychologisch opzicht zwaarder  
2 kunnen krijgen vroegtijdig te herkennen, en eventueel te verwijzen naar een gespecia-  
3 liseerde psycholoog of maatschappelijk werker.

4 De bevindingen van de prospectieve, lange termijn studie na profylactische mas-  
5 tectomie met borstreconstructie (PM/BR) tonen aan dat vrouwen na de operatie sig-  
6 nificante problemen met het lichaamsbeeld kunnen ervaren, zowel op de korte als de  
7 lange termijn. De potentiële (negatieve) consequenties op het lichaamsbeeld dienen  
8 geïncorporeerd te worden in de informatie die voorafgaande aan de PM/BR met de  
9 vrouwen (en hun partner) wordt besproken. Voorts is het wenselijk om vrouwen die  
10 een PM/BR overwegen in het voorbereidingstraject een gesprek met een psycholoog of  
11 maatschappelijk werker aan te bieden, om te exploreren hoe de vrouw (en haar partner)  
12 verwachten om te gaan met de potentiële consequenties van PM/BR op het lichaams-  
13 beeld en het seksueel functioneren. Naar onze mening is het ook wenselijk om deze  
14 onderwerpen opnieuw na de operatie met de vrouw (en haar partner) te bespreken, en  
15 indien nodig vrouwen te verwijzen naar een psycholoog of seksuoloog.

16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39



## 1 DANKWOORD

2

3 Het is zover, het proefschrift is af! Zoals zo velen al voor mij geschreven hebben: een  
4 proefschrift schrijven doe je zeker niet alleen. Op deze plaats wil ik dan ook iedereen  
5 bedanken die op directe of indirecte wijze aan de totstandkoming van dit proefschrift  
6 heeft bijgedragen. Een aantal mensen wil ik in het bijzonder bedanken.

7

8 Allereerst mijn promotor en dagelijks begeleider, Prof. dr. A. Tibben. Beste Aad, be-  
9 dankt voor je wetenschappelijke en klinische begeleiding in de afgelopen jaren. Jouw  
10 ruime klinische en onderzoekservaring vormden een enorme inspiratiebron voor mij,  
11 en zorgde ervoor dat je me altijd waardevolle adviezen kon geven. Ik waardeer het  
12 vertrouwen dat je in me hebt gesteld, en wil je speciaal bedanken voor de vrijheid die je  
13 me hebt gegeven om mijn eigen weg te gaan en mezelf te ontplooien. Ik heb onze sa-  
14 menwerking als zeer prettig ervaren en hoop deze in de komende jaren voort te zetten.

14

15 Mijn co-promotor, Dr. C. Seynaeve. Beste Caroline, bedankt dat je altijd tijd vond om  
16 mijn artikelen snel te lezen en van helder en concreet commentaar te voorzien. Ik waar-  
17 deer je inzet en betrokkenheid enorm. Dankzij jouw kritische blik is de kwaliteit van het  
18 proefschrift significant verbeterd ( $p < 0.001$ ).

18

19 Dr. H. Duivenvoorden en Dr. R. Timman, beste Hugo en Reinier, jullie hebben mij  
20 beiden ondersteund bij het uitvoeren van de statistische analyses: dank hiervoor. Dr. K.  
21 Vanheusden, beste Kathleen, jij was het eerste jaar van het promotietraject mijn dage-  
22 lijke begeleider. Dank voor de prettige samenwerking! Dr. M. Menke-Pluijmers, beste  
23 Marian, dank voor je inbreng in het project. Fijn dat je tijd maakte om van gedachten  
24 te wisselen over de zorg voor vrouwen die de preventieve operaties ondergaan. De co-  
25 auteurs van de artikelen die nog niet zijn genoemd zijn, namelijk Dr. C. Bartels, Dr. M.  
26 Tilanus-Linthorst. Dr. J. Vos en Dr. S. van Dooren, bedankt voor jullie bijdragen.

26

27 De leden van de kleine commissie, Prof. Dr. H. de Koning, Prof. Dr. N. Hoogerbrugge  
28 en Dr. E. Bleiker dank ik voor het lezen en beoordelen van dit proefschrift. Prof. Dr. J. Van  
29 Bussbach, beste Jan, niet alleen voor je bereidheid om zitting te nemen in de grote com-  
30 missie wil ik je bedanken, maar ook voor de mogelijkheid die je me hebt gegeven om  
31 als psycholoog betrokken te zijn bij de Dikke Vrienden Club. Ook de overige leden van  
32 de commissie wil ik graag bedanken voor hun interesse in dit onderzoek en proefschrift.

32

33 Bijzondere dank gaat uit naar alle vrouwen die de tijd hebben genomen om de vra-  
34 genlijsten in te vullen.

34

35 Hoewel ik het werken aan mijn proefschrift als een leuke activiteit heb ervaren, zou ik  
36 het werk minder leuk hebben gevonden zonder de fijne collega's. Lieve collega's van de  
37 Klinische Genetica –senioren, arts-assistenten, consulenten, secretaresses, poliassisten-  
38 ten en datatypisten- jullie wil ik bedanken voor de fijne en stimulerende werkomgeving.  
39 De patiëntenzorg vormde een belangrijke inspiratiebron voor het interpreteren van de

1 bevindingen van mijn onderzoek, en gaf mij inzicht in welke onderwerpen en thema's  
2 belangrijk zijn voor deze vrouwen. Anja Wagner en Anja Kattentidt, ontzettend leuk om  
3 met jullie samen te werken aan het FAP-project. Fred Petrij, ik vind het heel plezierig en  
4 leerzaam om samen met jou het vaardigheidsonderwijs genetisch counselen te geven.  
5 Sam, mijn meest directe collega en kamergenoot. Ik prijs me gelukkig met een collega  
6 als jij! Toen ik net op de Klinische Genetica begon maakte je me wegwijs op de afdeling.  
7 Jij staat altijd open om van gedachten te wisselen over het onderzoek en de patiënten-  
8 zorg, maar ook persoonlijke zaken kan ik zonder terughoudendheid met je bespreken.  
9 Daarnaast sluit onze humor feilloos aan (helaas voor de collega's in de kamers naast ons).  
10 Bedankt voor je stelling, ik hoop op nog veel momenten van "sharing"! Isa, ook jij zorgt  
11 ervoor dat onze kamer regelmatig "veel te gezellig" is, bedankt voor je fijne gezelschap!

12 Lieve collega's van de Medische Psychologie en Psychotherapie, ook jullie wil ik  
13 bedanken voor alle warme belangstelling, de deuren die altijd open staan en de gezell-  
14 ligheid. In het bijzonder nog een dankwoord aan enkele personen: Sinthya, voor het  
15 versturen van alle vragenlijsten en het nauwkeurig invoeren van alle data, maar ook bui-  
16 ten het werk om voor je zorgzaamheid en gastvrijheid. De "Gooische Vrouwen" avondjes  
17 zijn pure ontspanning! Hanneke, om je openheid en omdat we zowel problemen en  
18 leuke dingen samen kunnen delen. Mijn roompy Anne, voor de gezelligheid op onze  
19 kamer. Mijn buurman Ruud, om je scherpe humor en het delen van je ervaring in de  
20 patiëntenzorg. Hester&Martijn, voor de fijne gesprekken, maar uiteraard ook voor de  
21 berg chocolade die ik regelmatig heb geplunderd.

22 Ook de leden van de werkgroep Familiaire Tumoren van de NVPO wil ik bedanken  
23 voor de altijd interessante bijeenkomsten en het delen van ervaringen en inzichten.

24 Jessica, als promovendus op een onderzoek dat nauw verwant is aan mijn onderzoek  
25 hebben we veel van onze inzichten, maar ook onze bezorgdheden, kunnen delen. De  
26 inspirerende gesprekken die we tijdens onze etentjes, en vooral tijdens ons congres-  
27 bezoek in Turkije hadden vond ik heel bijzonder. Succes met het afronden van jouw  
28 proefschrift, full speed(o)!

29

30 Dan is er nog een hele wereld buiten het werk. Mijn lieve vrienden en familie, die ik niet  
31 allemaal bij name zal noemen, wil ik bedanken voor alle interesse, steun en gezelligheid.

32 Mijn twee lieve paranimfen, Michelle en Liesbeth: bedankt dat jullie me op de promo-  
33 tie terzijde staan! Lieve Mies, er lijkt misschien een heleboel veranderd sinds onze tijd  
34 op de middelbare school, maar onze waardevolle vriendschap is een constante factor.  
35 We hebben samen lief en leed gedeeld, en ik kan altijd bij je terecht, dat waardeer ik  
36 enorm. Lieve Lies, tijdens de intro van onze studie was er een bijzondere klik, en nu 10  
37 jaar later kijk ik terug op geweldige avondjes uit samen, onvergetelijke reizen samen en  
38 nog zoveel meer fijne momenten. Jullie betekenen heel veel voor me, en zijn eigenlijk al  
39 jaren mijn paranimfen. Ik hoop dat jullie dat nog voor lange tijd blijven! Eline, Janneke,



1 Simone, Vera en Wietske, ik prijs me gelukkig met zulke fantastische vriendinnen: naast  
2 jullie warme belangstelling zorgden jullie voor de nodige momenten van ontspanning  
3 na het werk. Ik hoop op nog veel gezellige momenten samen! Lieve Linda, in jou herken  
4 ik veel van mezelf. Onze avondjes gevuld met diepe gesprekken afgewisseld met lach-  
5 buien, liefst onder het genot van een glas wijn, zijn de ultieme ontspanning. Ik hoop dat  
6 we onze routine aan saunabezoekjes en stedentripjes (van Pieterburen tot Rome) nog  
7 vele jaren voortzetten.

8 Mijn schoonfamilie, bedankt voor jullie interesse en betrokkenheid. Ans, speciale dank  
9 voor al je inspanningen voor de omslag van mijn boekje.

10 Mijn lieve ouders, pap en mam. Lieve pap, wat bijzonder dat ik straks –net als jij– als  
11 Dr. M. den Heijer door het leven zal gaan. Misschien bestaat er zoiets als een genetische  
12 aanleg die predisponeert tot een passie voor onderzoek? Jullie hebben me altijd gesti-  
13 muleerd om het beste uit mezelf te halen en om door te zetten om die dingen te doen  
14 en bereiken waar ik plezier aan beleef en voldoening uit haal. Ik weet dat jullie het als  
15 vanzelfsprekend beschouwen maar toch: bedankt voor jullie onvoorwaardelijke steun  
16 en liefde.

17 Mijn broers, Jeroen en Gerben. Wat zijn we verschillend, en in sommige opzichten  
18 toch ook hetzelfde! Jullie zijn me erg dierbaar. Ook mijn schoonzusjes Willianne en  
19 Genevieve, bedankt voor jullie betrokkenheid. We zien elkaar wel niet zo vaak, maar ik  
20 geniet intens van de momenten waarop we allemaal samen zijn, vooral van de legenda-  
21 rische avondjes gevuld met spelletjes.

22 Tenslotte mijn lieve vriend, Wander. Het laatste anderhalf jaar van mijn promotie  
23 was toch wel net iets leuker, en daar heb jij alles mee te maken. Gelukkig bleef jij altijd  
24 jezelf als ik weer liep te stressen. Met de fijne herinneringen aan onze reis in Australië in  
25 mijn hoofd werkte ik glimlachend aan het laatste deel van mijn promotietraject. Ik ben  
26 benieuwd naar de “toekomstige herinneringen”, en kijk ernaar uit!

27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39



## 1 CURRICULUM VITAE

2  
3 Mariska den Heijer was born on May 8th, 1984 in Terneuzen, the Netherlands. She gradu-  
4 ated from secondary school (VWO, Zeldenrust Steelantcollege, Terneuzen) in 2002. In  
5 2005 she obtained her Bachelor's degree in Psychology cum laude at the University of  
6 Tilburg and received an excellence scholarship. In 2007 she received her Master's degree  
7 in Psychology and Mental Health with honor ('met genoegen'), after completing her  
8 internship in a mental healthcare institution for adults (GGZ). For her Master's thesis, she  
9 conducted a study on the contribution of a self-report personality inventory (the Dutch  
10 Short Form of the MMPI) in distinguishing patients with ADHD from a control group of  
11 patients from the general psychiatric population.

12 In February 2009, she began her PhD study as described in this thesis at the Depart-  
13 tment of Medical Psychology and Psychotherapy at the Erasmus Medical Centre in  
14 Rotterdam, in collaboration with the Daniel den Hoed family Cancer Clinic. The main  
15 focus of her research is on the psychological adjustment to either regular breast cancer  
16 surveillance or prophylactic mastectomy in women at risk for hereditary breast/ovarian  
17 cancer, and on risk factors for long-term maladjustment. In addition to research, she is  
18 involved in teaching medical psychology and communication skills in the medical cur-  
19 riculum at the Erasmus MC.

20 Since 2010, she is working as a psychologist at the Department of Clinical Genetics,  
21 Erasmus Medical Centre, Rotterdam. She is currently involved in several other research  
22 projects in the field of Clinical Genetics. Since 2011, she has been secretary of the work-  
23 ing group Hereditary Tumors of the Dutch Association of Psychosocial Oncology.

24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39



## 1 PhD PORTFOLIO

2 Name PhD student: Mariska den Heijer  
 3 Erasmus MC Departments: Clinical Genetics & Medical Psychology and Psychotherapy  
 4 PhD period: 2009-2012  
 5 Promotors: Prof. dr. A. Tibben & Dr. C. Seynaeve  
 6 Supervisor: Prof. dr. Aad Tibben

### 7 1. PhD Training

Year

#### 8 Relevant courses

9	Minicursus Methodologie van patiëntgebonden onderzoek en voorbereiding van subsidieaanvragen, Erasmus MC, Rotterdam	2009
10	Basiscursus didactiek, Erasmus Universiteit Rotterdam	2009
11	Biomedical English writing and communication, Erasmus MC, Rotterdam	2009
12	Basiscursus regelgeving klinisch onderzoek, Erasmus MC, Rotterdam	2010
13	Cursus "Gecomplieerde Rouw", Rino-groep	2011

#### 14 Presentations

15	Psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer: the role of family communication and perceived social support, European Meeting on Psychosocial Aspects of Genetics (EMPAG), Gothenburg, Sweden	2010
16	Long-term psychological distress in women at risk for hereditary breast cancer adhering to regular surveillance, 12 <sup>th</sup> International Meeting on Psychosocial Aspects of Hereditary Cancer (IMPAHC), Amsterdam, Netherlands	2011
17	Body image and psychological distress after prophylactic mastectomy and breast reconstruction in genetically predisposed women: a prospective long-term follow-up study (poster), IPOS 13 <sup>th</sup> World Congress of Psycho-Oncology, Antalya, Turkey	2011

#### 22 (Inter)national conferences

23	Congres Nederlandse Vereniging Medisch Onderwijs (NVMO), Egmond aan Zee, Nederland	2009
24	17 <sup>e</sup> Congres van de Nederlandse Vereniging Psychosociale Oncologie "Bewegen en bewogen worden", Amersfoort	2010
25	European Meeting on Psychosocial Aspects of Genetics (EMPAG), Gothenburg, Sweden	2010
26	18 <sup>e</sup> Congres van de Nederlandse Vereniging Psychosociale Oncologie "Effectiviteit van interventies", Utrecht	2011
27	12 <sup>th</sup> International Meeting on Psychosocial Aspects of Hereditary Cancer (IMPAHC), Amsterdam, Netherlands	2011
28	IPOS 13 <sup>th</sup> World Congress of Psycho-Oncology, Antalya, Turkey	2011

#### 31 Seminars and workshops

32	Workshop "Body awareness: de complexiteit van de eenvoud", NVPO Congres	2010
33	Workshop "Genetisch counseling van kinderen", LUMC, Leiden	2010
34	Workshop "Kanker en seksualiteit", NVPO Congres	2011
35	Workshop "Tailored therapeutic strategies for high risk individuals", IMPAHC	2011
36	Workshop "Genetic counselling for cancer: Do we meet the needs?", IMPAHC	2011
37	Workshop "Sex & Cancer: Improving Psychosexual Care", IPOS	2011
38	Workshop "Supportive-Expressive Group Therapy Advanced Cancer", IPOS	2011
39	Workshop "Supportive Counselling Mindfulness-based Therapies", IPOS	2011

**2. Teaching**

---

**Lecturing**

---

Communicatie en Attitude-onderwijs in het medische curriculum	2009 – 2012
Vaardigheidsonderwijs Genetisch counselen, Dysmorphologie, Pijn, Cognitieve gedragstherapie	2009 – 2012
Onderwijs mammacare verpleegkundigen	2011

---

**Workshops**


---

Workshop omgaan met erfelijke belasting, Lynch patiëntendag, Erasmus MC, Rotterdam	2010
Workshop "erfelijkheid & kanker", voorlichtingsdag oncologiepatiënten, Albert Schweitzer Ziekenhuis, Dordrecht	2010, 2011 & 2012

---

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39





# *As Time Goes By*

The Long-Term Psychological  
Impact of either Regular  
Surveillance or Prophylactic  
Mastectomy in Women at Risk for  
Hereditary Breast Cancer

*Mariska den Heijer*

*As Time Goes By*

The Long-Term Psychological Impact of either Regular Surveillance or Prophylactic Mastectomy in Women at Risk for Hereditary Breast Cancer

*Mariska den Heijer*